

Copyright  
by  
Martin Olufemi Job  
2009

**The Dissertation Committee for Martin Olufemi Job Certifies that this is the  
approved version of the following dissertation:**

**THE ROLE OF THE  $\mu$ -OPIOID RECEPTORS IN THE MECHANISM OF  
ETHANOL-STIMULATED MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINE RELEASE**

**Committee:**

---

Rueben A. Gonzales, Supervisor

---

Christine L. Duvauchelle

---

Carlton K. Erickson

---

Hitoshi Morikawa

---

Richard A. Morrisett

**THE ROLE OF THE  $\mu$ -OPIOID RECEPTORS IN THE MECHANISM OF  
ETHANOL-STIMULATED MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINE RELEASE**

**by**

**Martin Olufemi Job, B.Pharm.**

**Dissertation**

Presented to the Faculty of the Graduate School of

The University of Texas at Austin

in Partial Fulfillment

of the Requirements

for the Degree of

**Doctor of Philosophy**

**The University of Texas at Austin**

**May, 2009**

## **Dedication**

This dissertation is dedicated to my parents, Titus Abiola Job and Yeside  
Oluwatoyosi Job

## **Acknowledgements**

I acknowledge the following people:

Dr. Rueben Gonzales for his unwavering support and encouragement, but most especially, for his love for scientific excellence.

Dr. Carlton Erickson for challenging me to be a better scientist and inspiring me to be a better public speaker.

Dr. Christine Duvauchelle, Dr. Carlton Erickson, Dr. Hitoshi Morikawa and Dr. Richard Morrisett for their incalculable contributions to my doctoral dissertation project as committee members.

Dr. Richard Wilcox and Dr. Shawn Bratton for their contributions to my Masters level project as committee members.

Tim Ward and Sophia Marling for helping me with experimental preparations.

Vorani Ramachandra, Jennifer Carrillo, Christy Schier, Elaina Howard, Regina Mangieri and Brenda Houck for their support as laboratory colleagues.

Mickie Sheppard, Anita Conley Mote, and Debbie Brand for their continuous guidance throughout the graduate program.

# THE ROLE OF THE $\mu$ -OPIOID RECEPTORS IN THE MECHANISM OF ETHANOL-STIMULATED MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINE RELEASE

Publication No. \_\_\_\_\_

Martin Olufemi Job, PhD.

The University of Texas at Austin, 2009

Supervisor: Rueben A. Gonzales

The goal of this dissertation was to investigate the role of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (NAcS) of rats. The underlying hypothesis is that blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors leads to an attenuation of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. We prepared ethanol-naïve male Long Evans rats ( $n = 95$ ) for intravenous (i.v.) drug administration and *in vivo* microdialysis (in awake, freely moving animals), and analyzed our samples using HPLC and GC for dopamine and ethanol detection, respectively. In one set of experiments, we looked at the effects of naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, on ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. First of all, we checked to see if naltrexone affected basal dopamine levels in the NAcS. Thereafter, we looked for a dose of naltrexone (i.v.) that was effective in suppressing the release of dopamine in the NAcS evoked by morphine (1 mg/kg, i.v.). Subsequently, we checked to see if doses of naltrexone that inhibited morphine-evoked dopamine were also effective

in attenuating dopamine release due to ethanol (1g/kg, 10% w/v, i.v.). To do this, we pretreated rats with naltrexone doses, followed 20 min later by morphine, ethanol or saline (all drugs were administered i.v.). In another set of experiments, we looked at the effect of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, a selective  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist, on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. Similarly to the previous set of experiments, we looked for a dose of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (s.c.) that was effective in suppressing the release of dopamine the NAcS evoked by morphine (1 mg/kg, i.v.), and checked to see if this dose of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine was also effective in attenuating ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. For the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments, rats were pretreated with  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (s.c.) 20-25 h before i.v. infusions of saline, morphine and ethanol.

Morphine increased dopamine release in the NAcS. Naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine significantly attenuated morphine-evoked dopamine release. Also, ethanol increased dopamine release in the NAcS. Naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, at doses effective in attenuating morphine-evoked dopamine release, suppressed the prolongation, but not the initiation of dopamine release in the NAcS due to ethanol. Naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine did not affect the peak concentration and clearance of ethanol in the brain. The conclusion of this study is that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in a delayed component of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS in ethanol-naïve rats. This is the first study to show that the ethanol-stimulated dopamine response consists of a delayed  $\mu$ -opioid mechanism.

## Table Of Contents

List Of Tables.....	xi
List Of Figures.....	xii
<b>Chapter 1 General Introduction .....</b>	<b>1</b>
Ethanol Abuse And Dependence .....	1
The Endogenous Opioid System .....	7
The Endogenous Opioid System Plays An Important Role In Ethanol Reinforcement .....	18
Dopamine Is Involved In The Mechanism Of Ethanol Reinforcement .....	30
The Endogenous Opioid Peptides And The $\mu$ -Opioid Receptors Interact With The Mesolimbic Dopaminergic Pathway .....	38
<b>Chapter 2 Rationale And Specific Aims .....</b>	<b>53</b>
Ethanol Stimulates The Release Of Mesolimbic Dopamine.....	53
Ethanol Alters Endogenous Opioid Activity.....	55
Opioid Mechanisms Of Ethanol-Stimulated Mesolimbic Dopamine Release.....	64
Summary And Specific Aims.....	72
<b>Chapter 3 The Role Of The <math>\mu</math>-Opioid Receptors In The Mechanism Of Ethanol-stimulated Dopamine Release In The Nucleus Accumbens Shell In Ethanol-naïve Rats .....</b>	<b>76</b>
Abstract.....	76
Introduction .....	77
Materials And Methods .....	79
Results.....	84
Discussion .....	102



<b>Chapter 4 Summary And Conclusions.....</b>	<b>109</b>
<b>References .....</b>	<b>119</b>
<b>Vita .....</b>	<b>178</b>

## **List Of Tables**

Table 1.1: The percentage of alcohol-related driving fatalities in the United States from 2000-2007 .....	1
Table 1.2: The endogenous opioid peptides and their target receptors	13
Table 1.3: Non-selective opioid antagonists inhibit ethanol intake and reinforcement.....	23
Table 1.4: Naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, inhibits ethanol intake and reinforcement in different mammalian species ....	24
Table 1.5: Effects of selective opioid antagonists on ethanol intake in rats .....	25
Table 1.6: Differences in opioid peptides and receptors in the brain between high and low ethanol-preferring rat and mice strains.....	29
Table 1.7: Neuroanatomical structures in which activation of the $\mu$ -opioid receptor leads to increases in dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens.....	49

## List Of Figures

Figure 1.1: Proposed stages of alcohol dependence .....	5
Figure 1.2: The chemical structure of morphine .....	7
Figure 1.3: Opioid receptor interactions .....	11
Figure 1.4: The chemical structure of naltrexone .....	14
Figure 1.5: The chemical structure of $\beta$ -funaltrexamine .....	15
Figure 1.6: Metabolism of dopamine .....	32
Figure 1.7: Hypothetical neuroanatomical interactions between endogenous opioid peptides, the $\mu$ -opioid receptor and the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway .....	45
Figure 2.1: Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of the opioid-like tetrahydropapaveroline .....	56
Figure 2.2: Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of salsolinol .. .....	57
Figure 2.3: Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of morphine from dopamine .....	59
Figure 2.4: Schematic showing the release of peptides compared to classical neurotransmitters .....	63
Figure 2.5: Schematic showing proposed $\mu$ -opioid mechanism of ethanol- stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release .....	72
Figure 3.1: Histological analysis to confirm probe placements in the nucleus accumbens shell .....	85
Figure 3.2: Naltrexone does not change basal levels of dopamine .....	86
Figure 3.3: Naltrexone dose-dependently inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (time course).....	88

Figure 3.4: Naltrexone dose-dependently inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (AUC).....	89
Figure 3.5: Ethanol, but not saline, increases dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell .....	90
Figure 3.6: Naltrexone (0.3 mg/kg) attenuates ethanol-stimulated dopamine release .....	91
Figure 3.7: Naltrexone (1.0 mg/kg) attenuates ethanol-stimulated dopamine release .....	92
Figure 3.8: Naltrexone attenuates a delayed component of the ethanol-stimulated dopamine response .....	93
Figure 3.9: Naltrexone does not attenuate the peak concentration and time course of ethanol in the nucleus accumbens shell .....	95
Figure 3.10: Saline does not increase dopamine in saline and $\beta$ -funaltrexamine pretreated rats .....	96
Figure 3.11: $\beta$ -funaltrexamine attenuates morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (time course).....	97
Figure 3.12: $\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (AUC) .....	98
Figure 3.13: $\beta$ -funaltrexamine does not change the effects of saline infusions on dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell .....	99
Figure 3.14: $\beta$ -funaltrexamine attenuates ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell.....	100
Figure 3.15: $\beta$ -funaltrexamine does not attenuate the peak concentration and time course of ethanol in the nucleus accumbens shell .....	102

# Chapter 1. General Introduction

## ETHANOL ABUSE AND DEPENDENCE

### Consequences of Ethanol Abuse

It is not unusual to see a documentary or an exposition about alcohol abuse and its consequences on society. We have seen messages in the media ranging from 'don't drink and drive' and 'friends don't let friends drive drunk' to 'drink, drive, go to jail' and 'drunk driving is a crime'. Excessive alcohol consumption is the third leading preventable cause of death in the United States (U.S.) (Mokdad et al.,

Year	Total driving fatalities	Alcohol-impaired driving fatalities
2000	41,945	13,324 (31.8%)
2001	42,196	13,290 (31.5%)
2002	43,005	13,472 (31.3%)
2003	42,884	13,096 (30.5%)
2004	42,836	13,099 (30.6%)
2005	43,510	13,582 (31.2%)
2006	42,708	13,491 (31.6%)
2007	41,059	12,998 (31.7%)

**Table 1.1.** The percentage of alcohol-related driving fatalities in the United States from 2000-2007. Adapted from NHTSA Traffic Safety Facts - Research Note (2008). NHTSA = National Highway Traffic Safety Administration.

2000). Alcohol is involved in nearly one-third of all traffic-related deaths in the U.S (NHTSA, 2008) (see Table 1.1). Apart from traffic-related fatalities, alcohol has been linked, in some cases, to domestic violence (Brewer and Swahn, 2005). The consequences of alcohol abuse to every individual and to society as a whole cannot be overemphasized.

But what is alcohol? Alcohol, in this case, is ethyl alcohol or ethanol.

Ethanol usually refers to grain alcohol, and is a colorless, volatile liquid with a mild odor that is obtained by the

fermentation of sugars. The drinking of alcohol beverages is as old as recorded history, and is of immense socio-cultural and religious significance. Ethanol, which is associated with a good feeling, is one of the most widely used, and abused, recreational drugs. Ethanol abuse in susceptible individuals leads to alcohol dependence, also known as alcoholism.

### **Ethanol Dependence**

Ethanol dependence is an example of drug dependence. Drug dependence is a chronic neurological disorder characterized by behaviors including loss of control over drug use, compulsive use of a drug, and intense drug seeking. Drug dependence is associated with drugs that are able to affect the structure and function of the brain. These drugs target certain neuroanatomical structures and neurochemical systems that are also associated with natural reward, mood or pleasure. The target neuronal systems, which are thought to be involved in natural rewards, are hijacked by these addictive drugs and modified to perpetuate compulsive drug use.

Ethanol dependence (alcoholism) is one of the most widespread addictions. Alcoholism is medically classified as a disease. The Journal of the American Medical Association (JAMA) defines alcoholism as a primary chronic disease characterized by impaired control over drinking, preoccupation with the drug alcohol, use of alcohol despite adverse consequences, and distortions in thinking (Morse and Flavin, 1992). Indeed, alcoholism is a serious health concern, and in 2001, the World Health Organization (WHO), through the Office of the Director General, estimated that 140 million people worldwide suffer from some form of

alcoholism (Mayor, 2001). Alcohol abuse and dependence have a huge impact on society, and therefore it is very important to understand the way ethanol interacts with the brain to generate addictive behavior, so that therapeutic interventions can be developed to manage the disease. What is it about ethanol that makes it an addictive drug? It is thought that the addictive effects may be due partly to the reinforcing effects of ethanol.

### **Assessment of drug reinforcement**

We mentioned in the previous paragraph that ethanol abuse can lead to ethanol dependence. We concluded with the idea that ethanol is able to do this, in part, because it is a reinforcing drug. It is, therefore, important to briefly talk about drug reinforcement in order to enable us to understand why ethanol should be classified as a reinforcing drug. What is drug reinforcement? In very simple words, drug reinforcement can be defined as an increase in the importance of a drug to an organism such that there is an enhancement of a behavioral response aimed at obtaining the effect of the drug. The reinforcing properties of a drug can be measured using the following operant procedures.

#### Intracerebral self-stimulation (ICSS)

This is an operant technique that allows self-administration, through performance of a specific task, of a weak electrical current to discrete brain areas via an electrode (Olds and Milner, 1954). The electrical current causes an increase in the activity of target neurons, which in turn may lead to reinforcement. If a particular drug reduces the frequency of self-stimulation (ICSS), the drug may be reinforcing, in which case the subject need not administer more electrical current

(Bozarth et al., 1980). However, a reduction in self-stimulation may be due to locomotor- or motivation-impairing effects of a drug. If a particular drug increases responding for ICSS, it may also imply that the drug stimulates motivation, and may be rewarding. Generally, reinforcing drugs decrease ICSS threshold whereas non-reinforcing drugs either decrease or have no effect on ICSS threshold (Kornetsky et al., 1979).

### Drug Self-administration

This is a very powerful tool for determining the reinforcing effect of a drug. In drug self-administration, the animal controls the delivery of a drug via different routes (oral, intravenous, intragastric, subcutaneous, and intracerebral) by pressing a lever in an operant chamber. If a particular drug is readily self-administered, that drug satisfies the criteria for a reinforcing substance.

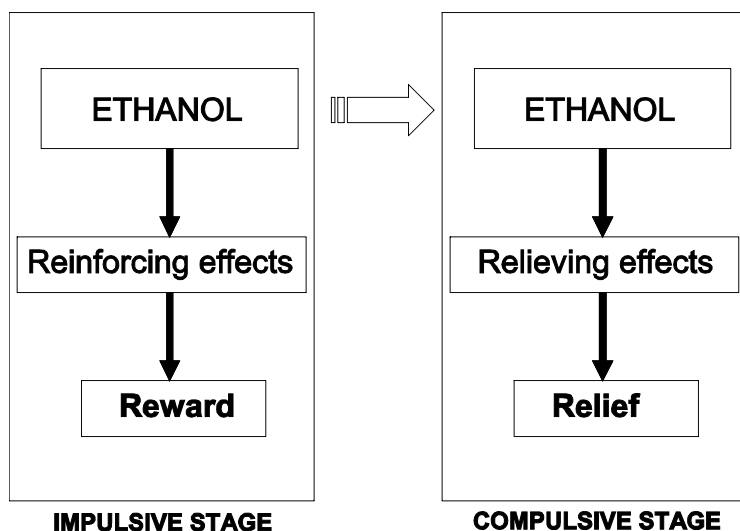
### **Ethanol is a reinforcing drug**

Ethanol affects ICSS. For instance, oral self-administration of low to moderate doses of ethanol increases responding for rewarding brain stimulation (Bain and Kornetsky, 1989). Self-administration of ethanol facilitated ICSS, whereas experimenter-delivered ethanol administration did not (Schaefer and Michael, 1987; Kornetsky et al., 1988; Moolten and Kornetsky, 1990). The effects of ethanol on lateral hypothalamic ICSS are dependent on the duration of time after ethanol administration, with a decrease in reward threshold at  $\leq 20$  min (Lewis and June, 1990)



Ethanol is self-administered through a variety of routes. For example, animal subjects self-administer ethanol intragastrically (Sinden et al., 1983; Waller et al., 1984), intravenously (Smith and Davis, 1974; Sinden and Le Magnen, 1982; Lyness and Smith, 1992; Hyytia et al., 1996; Kuzmin et al., 1999; Grahame and Cunningham, 2002), orally (Grant and Samson, 1985; Samson et al., 1988, 2003; Suzuki et al., 1988; Williams and Woods, 1998; Williams et al., 1998, 2001; Doyon et al., 2004, 2005, 2006) and directly into the ventral tegmental area (VTA) (Gatto et al., 1994; Rodd et al., 2004a, b, 2005). The summary of the above cited literature is that ethanol decreases ICSS threshold, and is self-administered, and therefore fulfils the requirements of a reinforcing drug.

Ethanol reinforcement is thought to be involved in the mechanism of ethanol



**Figure 1.1.** Proposed stages of alcohol dependence. In the impulsive and compulsive stages, ethanol is taken for its rewarding and negative effect-relieving effects, respectively. Image is adapted from Heilig and Koob, 2007.

dependence. Ethanol dependence is thought to progress from an early impulsive stage to a late compulsive stage (Figure 1.1) (Koob and Le Moal, 2005). In the impulsive stage, the drive for ethanol-taking behavior is positive reinforcement. As individuals move to the compulsive stage, the drive transitions to

negative reinforcement, in which ethanol is taken to achieve the removal of the aversive state (Koob and Le Moal, 2005). In other words, in the early stages of ethanol dependence, ethanol is taken for its rewarding effects, but this soon progresses to a stage in which ethanol is taken to relieve negative effects that occur when ethanol is not used (Heilig and Koob, 2007) (Figure 1.1). Therapeutic interventions targeting ethanol reinforcement may provide benefit in the clinical management of alcoholism.

### **Clinical management of ethanol dependence**

We have shown evidence to support the idea of ethanol as a reinforcing drug and described ethanol dependence as a disease. We have talked about how ethanol abuse affects the individual and the society as a whole, and we deem it important to talk about how society is trying to cope with alcoholism. There are many neurochemical mechanisms involved in ethanol dependence, and therefore, there are many possible pharmacological treatments in the clinical management of alcohol dependence (for review, see Heilig and Egli, 2006). The U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) has so far approved only three medications – disulfiram (Antabuse), naltrexone (Revia), and acamprosate (Campral) (Buonopane and Petrakis, 2005). For this dissertation, we will focus on naltrexone. Naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, when combined with psychosocial treatments, decreases relapse and craving in alcohol dependent patients (O'Malley et al., 1992; Volpicelli et al., 1992; Anton et al., 1999; Chick et al., 2000; Heinala et al., 2001; Kiefer & Mann, 2005; Williams, 2005). In many pre-clinical studies, naltrexone suppressed ethanol reinforcement (Altshuler et al., 1980; Phillips et al., 1997; Bienkowski et al., 1999; Middaugh et al., 1999).

However, some human studies did not find an efficacy for naltrexone (Kranzler et al., 2000; Krystal et al., 2001), probably partly due to poor compliance. Overall, it seems that naltrexone offers marginal benefits. The clinical application of naltrexone in the management of alcohol dependence necessitates a discussion of the endogenous opioid system.

## THE ENDOGENOUS OPIOID SYSTEM

### Discovery of the endogenous opioid peptides and receptors

The discovery of the endogenous opioid system started with the observation that morphine exerts very profound

biological effects. Morphine is an opioid

alkaloid or opiate (Figure 1.2). The

biological effects of opiates, such as

morphine, have been known since

antiquity, but the knowledge of opiate

pharmacology was not established

before the 20<sup>th</sup> century. Opioid comes

from the word '*opium*' which is the dried

milky juice or latex of the unripe seed

capsule of the poppy plant (*Papaver somniferum*). Use of opium poppies for

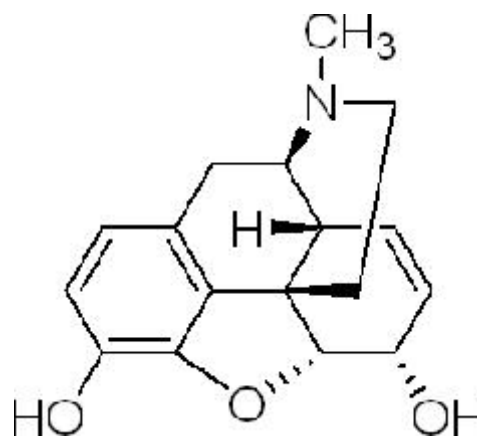
food, analgesia, anesthesia, and ritual purposes dates back to at least the

Neolithic Age (9500 BCE). The first known cultivation of opium poppies was by

Sumerians in Mesopotamia ~3400 B.C. (Brownstein, 1993). With the widespread

use of opium, its addictive effects became apparent. During the Renaissance

period, opium was introduced as a tincture (laudanum) in 1527 by the physician



**Figure 1.2.** The chemical structure of morphine ((5 $\alpha$ , 6 $\alpha$ )-7, 8-didehydro-4, 5-epoxy-17-methylmorphinan-3, 6-diol). Structure reproduced with permission from Sigma-Aldrich.

Paracelsus (1493-1541) for use as a medicinal remedy for a number of indications. Opium is still being used today. Now, opium is known to contain narcotic opiate alkaloids such as morphine, codeine and non-narcotic alkaloids, such as papaverine and noscapine. Morphine was first isolated in 1804 by the German pharmacist Friedrich Wilhelm Adam Sertürner, who named it '*morphium*' (after Morpheus - the Greek god of dreams). Morphine is a very effective analgesic and its use as a pain reliever continues to this day. However, morphine is also a very addictive substance. The discovery of morphine and other opiates and the search for non-addictive opiates has led to extensive characterization of opioid pharmacology.

Based on the unique structural requirements of opiates, the existence of a specific opiate receptor was proposed (Beckett and Casy, 1954a, b). Opiate biological function was observed in guinea pig ileum (Cowie et al., 1970), and subsequently, opiate-binding sites were discovered in the central nervous system (CNS) (Goldstein et al., 1971; Pert and Snyder, 1973a, b; Simon, 1973; Terenius, 1973). In the early 1970s, it was suggested that morphine mimicked certain substances present naturally in the body. The existence of morphine-like endogenous ligands became a subject of interest when it was observed that naloxone, an opiate antagonist, caused aversion in opiate-naïve subjects, and reversed stimulation-induced analgesia. It was hypothesized that the stimulation-induced analgesia occurred as a result of the activation of an endogenous opiate pain modulating system. This idea was supported by the observation that an opiate antagonist (by blocking this endogenous system) reversed this stimulation-induced analgesic effect. In summary, the discovery of the

endogenous opiate binding sites, the intrinsic activity of opiate antagonists in opiate naïve subjects, and the attenuation of non-drug induced analgesia by opiate antagonists, all inspired the idea of the existence of an endogenous system (including endogenous opioid ligands and receptors) (Akil et al., 1976; Buchsbaum et al., 1977).

The existence of endogenous opioids was confirmed by research studies that led to the characterization of enkephalins, the first discovered endogenous opioids (Hughes et al., 1975). Further research led to the discovery of other opioid peptides including  $\beta$ -endorphin and dynorphin (Goldstein, 1976; Goldstein et al., 1979). The endogenous opioids:  $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalins and dynorphins are formed by enzymatic processing of three precursor molecules, pro-opiomelanocortin (POMC), proenkephalin, and prodynorphin, respectively (Nakanishi et al., 1979; Comb et al., 1982; Kakidani et al., 1982; Noda et al., 1982). The search for other endogenous opioid peptides has led to the discovery of the endomorphins (endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2) (Hackler et al., 1997; Zadina et al., 1997, 1999). Also, [D-Ala<sup>2</sup>] deltorphin I has been detected in the brain (Tooyama et al., 1993; Casini et al., 2004).

The concept of opioid receptors arose after the demonstration of opioid-binding sites (see discussion above). Behavioral and neurophysiological findings in the chronic spinal dog distinguished mu ( $\mu$ ), kappa ( $\kappa$ ), and sigma ( $\sigma$ ) opioid receptors. The mouse *vas deferens* exhibited higher affinity for the enkephalins than for morphine, leading to the proposal for the existence of a distinct enkephalin vs morphine preferring site termed delta ( $\delta$ ) - a receptor that is also

widely distributed in the CNS (Lord et al., 1977; Chang and Cuatrecasas, 1979). The  $\sigma$  receptor does not mediate naloxone-reversible effects and is no longer classified as an opioid receptor. The opioid receptors ( $\mu$ ,  $\delta$ , and  $\kappa$ ) have been isolated, purified and characterized (Simon, 1987a, b; Reisine, 1995). In addition, the human genomic coding regions for these opioid receptors have been identified (Befort et al., 1994; Simonin et al., 1994; Wang et al., 1994; Yasuda et al., 1994).

The differentiation in the binding properties and biological effects of similar opioid ligands has led to the idea of the existence of subtypes of the opioid receptors (Wolozin and Pasternak, 1981; Lutz et al., 1984; Pasternak, 1986; De Costa et al., 1989; Rothman et al., 1989; Jiang et al., 1991; Negri et al., 1991; Wollemann et al., 1993; Hiller et al., 1996). These opioid receptor subtypes include  $\mu_1$ ,  $\mu_2$ ,  $\delta_1$ ,  $\delta_2$ ,  $\kappa_1$ ,  $\kappa_2$ ,  $\kappa_3$  (Dhawan et al., 1996). Recently, there has even been suggestion of an opioid-peptide insensitive, opioid alkaloid-sensitive  $\mu_3$ -opioid receptor (Stefano et al., 2008). However, the existence of opioid receptor subtypes is controversial because there is no genetic evidence to back up their existence. Subtypes of the opioid receptors may arise from post-translational modification of the receptor (for review, see Wei et al., 2004).

## **Opioid receptor pharmacology**

### Opioid receptor signaling mechanisms

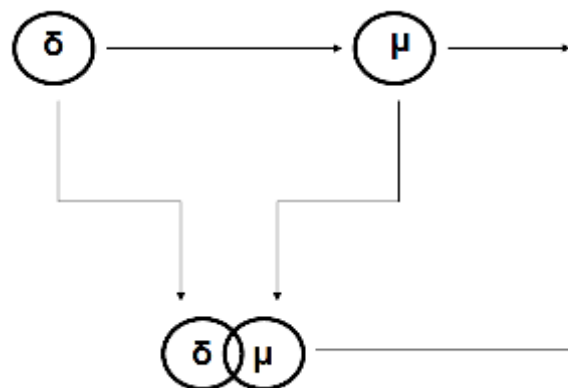
The three major opioid receptors ( $\mu$ ,  $\delta$ , and  $\kappa$ ) have similar molecular structures and belong to the family of seven transmembrane G-protein coupled receptors. They have been cloned using molecular biological techniques (Evans et al.,

1992; Kieffer et al., 1992; Chen et al., 1993a, b; Meng et al., 1993; Minami et al., 1993; Thompson et al., 1993; Wang et al., 1993; Yasuda et al., 1993; Uhl et al., 1994; Knapp et al., 1995). Activation of the opioid receptors leads to the activation of  $G_{i/o}$  protein causing the inhibition of adenylate cyclase and a reduction in cAMP, decreases in calcium channel conductance, and increases in potassium channel conductance (Grudt and Williams, 1995; Law et al., 2000).

### Opioid receptor interactions

In addition to the structural and functional characterization of  $\mu$ -,  $\delta$ -, and  $\kappa$ -opioid receptors (Simon, 1987a, b; Goldstein and Naidu, 1989),  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid

receptors may dimerize to form physically coupled opioid receptors (Schoffelmeer et al., 1988, 1989, 1990a, b; Heyman et al., 1989a, b; Jiang et al., 1990; Traynor and Elliot, 1993; Jordan and Devi, 1999; George et al., 2000; Gomes et al., 2000; Levac et al., 2002; Wang et al., 2005; Snook et al., 2006; Rutherford et al., 2008) or may



**Figure 1.3.** Opioid receptor interactions.  $\delta$ - and  $\mu$ -opioid receptors can interact through non-coupled receptor interaction or through physically coupled  $\delta$ - $\mu$ -opioid receptor heterodimerization.

interact through non-coupled receptor cross-talk (Sheldon et al., 1989; Malmberg and Yaksh, 1992; Palazzi et al., 1996). The  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor interactions are illustrated in Figure 1.3. Alt et al. (2002) published findings supporting the hypothesis that  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors share a common G protein pool, possibly through a close organization of the two receptors and G protein at the

plasma membrane. Furthermore, Charles et al. (2003) showed that under certain conditions, an interaction occurs between  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors leading to a change in the functional response to  $\mu$ -opioid activation.

Some of the evidence regarding the existence of this  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor interaction comes from research looking at the biological activity of [D-Pen2-D-Pen5] enkephalin (DPDPE). DPDPE is a very selective  $\delta$ -opioid agonist with 1000 fold affinity for  $\delta$ -opioid compared to  $\mu$ - and  $\kappa$ -opioid receptors (Raynor et al., 1994; George et al., 2000). However, selective genetic knockout (Sora et al., 1997; Fuchs et al., 1999; Matthes et al., 1998; Hosohata et al., 2000; Scherrer et al., 2004), and selective pharmacological blockade (Fraser et al., 2000), of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor resulted in an attenuation of DPDPE-mediated antinociception. It is important to understand that in these  $\mu$ -opioid receptor knockout mice,  $\delta$ -opioid receptor density is intact (Kitchen et al., 1997). The evidence suggests that DPDPE is binding at the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor but also recruiting the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor.

#### Selectivity of the endogenous opioid peptides for opioid receptors

The endogenous opioid peptides, as expected, interact with the opioid receptors (Reisine, 1995). However, the endogenous opioid peptides are not very selective, and bind to the various opioid receptors with differing affinities (Hughes et al., 1980; Goldstein and Naidu, 1989). For instance,  $\beta$ -endorphin has affinity and efficacy at the  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor (Spanagel et al., 1990a; Reisine, 1995), including activity at the  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptor (Houghten et al., 1984). However,  $\beta$ -endorphin also binds to a single protein in the rat striatum that has



affinity for  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor ligands, but in addition has a higher molecular weight than individual  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Schoffelemeier et al., 1989, 1990a, b). This is proposed to be the physically coupled  $\mu$ - $\delta$  opioid receptor complex (Schoffelemeier et al., 1989, 1990a, b; Bals-Kubik et al., 1990). With regards to  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid properties,  $\beta$ -endorphin displays affinity in the order  $\mu > \delta > \mu$  (George et al., 2000). Other endogenous opioid peptides also bind to various opioid receptors. For instance, the opioid peptides- met- and leu-enkephalins- have high affinity at  $\mu$ -,  $\delta$ -, and the  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor complex (George et al., 2000). Enkephalins act at both the  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor with affinity for  $\delta \geq \mu$  (Hughes et al., 1980; Raynor et al., 1994; Reisine, 1995). Endomorphin-1 and -2 have a high affinity for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Monory et al., 2000). Dynorphins have some activity at all opioid receptors (Quirion and Pert, 1981; Zhang et al., 1998), but display a higher selectivity for the  $\kappa$ -opioid receptor (Chavkin et al., 1982; James et al., 1982). The endogenous opioid peptides and their target opioid receptors are summarized in Table 1.2.

**Table 1.2.** The endogenous opioid peptides and their target opioid receptors.

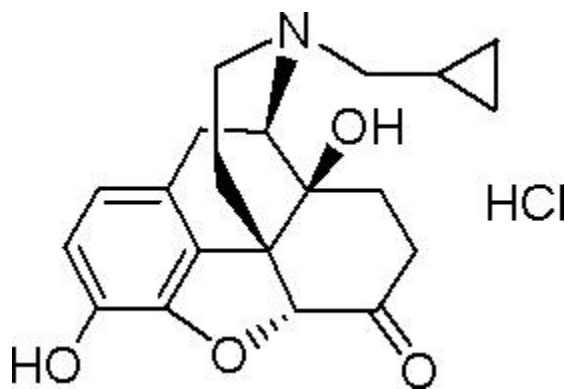
Opioid peptide	Target receptor(s)
$\beta$ -endorphin	$\mu$ , $\delta$ , $\mu$ - $\delta$
Enkephalin	$\mu$ , $\delta$ , $\mu$ - $\delta$
Endomorphin	$\mu$
Dynorphin	$\kappa$
D[Ala2]deltorphan I	$\delta$

## Pharmacology of the $\mu$ -opioid antagonists

After the discovery of the endogenous opioid peptides and opioid receptors, and further advances in opioid chemistry, opioid receptor antagonists were developed. Receptor binding of opioid agonists and antagonists can be differentiated *in vivo* and *in vitro*, with opioid antagonists having 10-1000 fold more potency than agonists (Pert et al., 1973). Like the endogenous opioid peptides, opioid antagonists have differing affinities for  $\mu$ -,  $\delta$ -,  $\kappa$ -opioid, and the  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor complex (Raynor et al., 1994; George et al., 2000). In this section, we will focus on  $\mu$ -opioid antagonists and discuss a few of them that are relevant to this dissertation.

### Naltrexone

Naltrexone (Figure 1.4) reversibly blocks all opioid receptors, though it has a 150-fold higher affinity for  $\mu$ - compared to  $\delta$ -, and a 4-10-fold higher affinity for  $\mu$ - compared to  $\kappa$ -opioid receptors (Goldstein and Naidu, 1989; Emmerson et al., 1994; Raynor et al., 1994; Reisine, 1995). The naltrexone opioid-inhibition order is  $\mu > \kappa \gg \delta$  (Takemori and Portoghese, 1984; Goldstein and Naidu, 1989; Emmerson et al., 1994; Peng et al., 2007). Another non-selective opioid antagonist that is well known is naloxone. Naltrexone has

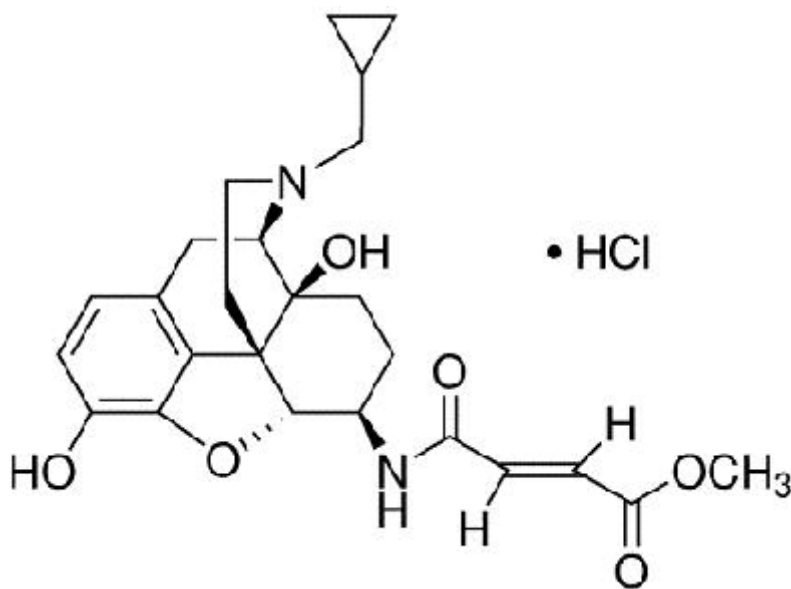


**Figure 1.4.** The chemical structure of the non-selective reversible opioid antagonist: Naltrexone ((5 $\alpha$ )-17-(Cyclopropylmethyl)-4, 5-epoxy-3, 14-dihydromorphinan-6-one hydrochloride). Structure reproduced with permission from Sigma-Aldrich.

greater affinity and selectivity than naloxone for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor. For instance, compared to naloxone, naltrexone has 2-fold greater selectivity for  $\mu$ - over the  $\kappa$ -, and a 9-fold greater selectivity for  $\mu$ - over the  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Goldstein and Naidu, 1989; Raynor et al., 1994). Naltrexone is also more potent than naloxone in antagonizing the effects of morphine (Shannon and Holtzman, 1976; Takemori and Portoghese, 1984). Furthermore, naltrexone has a longer duration of action than naloxone (Shannon and Holtzman, 1976).

### $\beta$ -funaltrexamine

$\beta$ -funaltrexamine (Figure 1.5) is a long-lasting, selective, irreversible  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist (Ward et al., 1982, 1985). It acts by irreversible alkylation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (Elliott et al., 1994; Liu-Chen and Phillips, 1987).



**Figure 1.5.** The chemical structure of the selective irreversible  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist:  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine ((E)-4-[[5 $\alpha$ , 6 $\beta$ ]-17-Cyclopropylmethyl)-4, 5-epoxy-3, 14-dihydroxymorphinan-6-yl] amino]-4-oxo-2-butenoic acid methyl ester hydrochloride). Structure reproduced with permission from Sigma-Aldrich.

$\beta$ -funaltrexamine is selective for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Liu-Chen and Phillips, 1987; Liu-Chen et al., 1990, 1991).  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine has a 36-fold selectivity for  $\mu$ - compared to  $\delta$ - and a 7-fold selectivity for  $\mu$ - compared to  $\kappa$ -opioid receptors (Tam and Liu-Chen, 1986).

$\beta$ -funaltrexamine blocks the effects of the highly selective  $\mu$ -opioid receptor agonist: [D-Ala<sup>2</sup>,NMe-Phe<sup>4</sup>,Gly<sup>5</sup>-ol]-enkephalin (DAMGO) (Hayes et al., 1985). However, some studies conclude that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibits the effects of  $\delta$ -agonists (Dray et al., 1985; Hayes et al., 1985). Further analysis shows that Hayes et al. (1985) used the  $\delta$ -opioid agonists- [D-Ala<sup>2</sup>, D-Leu<sup>5</sup>] enkephalin (DADLE) and [D-Ser<sup>2</sup>, Leu<sup>5</sup>] enkephalinyI-Thr<sup>6</sup> (DSLET). Goldstein and Naidu (1989) determined that DADLE and DSLET barely distinguish  $\delta$ - from  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, and therefore, the conclusion that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibits the effects of  $\delta$ -agonist (in this case DADLE and DSLET) needs to be taken with caution. In addition, Dray and colleagues (1985) reported that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibits the effects of the  $\delta$ -agonist: DPDPE. However, DPDPE has a very complex pharmacology (as described above in section on opioid receptor interactions), including the possibility of DPDPE acting through  $\delta$ -opioid and  $\mu$ -opioid receptor interaction (Figure 1.3). Therefore, it is likely that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine is inhibiting the actions of DPDPE, by blocking the  $\mu$ -opioid component of the  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor interaction (see Figure 1.3), and not the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor. This idea has been confirmed by studies showing that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine also binds to the  $\mu$ - $\delta$  opioid receptor complex (Rothman et al., 1988, 1991). All the evidence suggests that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine is selective for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor and the  $\mu$ -opioid

component of a  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor complex. The idea that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine is active at the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor needs to be reassessed.

### Naloxonazine

Naloxonazine, postulated to be a selective, irreversible  $\mu$ 1-opioid antagonist (Ling et al., 1986), blocked both DAMGO and DPDPE effects (Dray and Nunan, 1984; Dray et al., 1985, 1987). The assumption that naloxonazine may be significantly blocking the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor (Dray and Nunan, 1984; Dray et al., 1985, 1987), has been predicated on another flawed assumption that DPDPE effects the action in question exclusively via a  $\delta$ -opioid receptor (see discussion on opioid receptor interactions above). This assumption needs to be carefully considered because naloxonazine does not have any significant affinity for the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor, and DPDPE has no significant affinity for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Raynor et al., 1994; George et al., 2000). Naloxonazine has ~200-fold more affinity for  $\mu$ - compared to  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Raynor et al., 1994). It is possible that naloxonazine (similar to  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine) is blocking  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptors involved in an interaction with  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (see Figure 1.3, sections on opioid receptor interactions and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine). However, the  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor complex is not sensitive to blockade by naloxonazine (Heyman et al., 1989a), and therefore blockade at  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptors functionally (but not physically) coupled to a  $\delta$ -opioid receptor, may explain why naloxonazine blocked DPDPE effects (Dray and Nunan, 1984). Additionally, DPDPE may bind with low affinity to the  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptor (Clark et al., 1986). The evidence suggests that naloxonazine may be blocking the  $\mu$ 1-opioid component of the effects of DPDPE (Clark et al., 1986), and not the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor.

## **THE ENDOGENOUS OPIOID SYSTEM PLAYS AN IMPORTANT ROLE IN ETHANOL REINFORCEMENT**

We have introduced the endogenous opioid system by discussing the component parts including endogenous opioid peptides and receptors. We mentioned a few important opioid antagonists. Here, we will discuss evidence from pharmacological, genetic, and selective breeding studies, showing that the endogenous opioid system plays a role in ethanol reinforcement.

### **The endogenous opioid peptides are reinforcing**

Endogenous opioid peptides are reinforcing (for reviews, see Van Ree et al., 1999, 2000; Vaccarino and Kastin, 2001). For example,  $\beta$ -endorphin causes conditioned place preference (Amalric et al., 1987; Bals-Kubik et al., 1990). Enkephalins are self-administered by laboratory animals (Belluzzi and Stein, 1977; Goeders et al., 1984a, b). D-Ala<sup>2</sup>-Met<sup>5</sup>-enkephalinamide (a synthetic analog of met-enkephalin) produces facilitation of ICSS (Broekkamp and Phillips, 1979), and conditioned place preference when microinjected into the VTA (Phillips and LePiane, 1982). Endomorphin-1 and -2 produce conditioned place preference when administered into the VTA (Terashvili et al., 2004). In general,  $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalins, and endomorphins are rewarding, as they are self-administered by laboratory animals whilst the pharmacological profile of dynorphin seems to be different from that of  $\beta$ -endorphin and enkephalins (for reviews, see Van Ree et al., 1999).

Even though dynorphin is generally thought to cause aversive effects, there is some evidence to the contrary. For instance, dynorphin A (1-17) caused conditioned place preference (Iwamoto, 1988, 1989) and dynorphin B, when injected into the VTA, facilitated the self-stimulation rates of the VTA (Singh et al., 1994). There is some evidence that dynorphin binds to all the opioid receptors ( $\mu$ ,  $\delta$  and  $\kappa$ ) with high affinity (Zhang et al., 1998). Dynorphin A is self-administered into the CA3 region of the hippocampus, but this rewarding effect of dynorphin may be due to actions at the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Stevens et al., 1991). Also, endomorphin-2 is reinforcing, but it increases dynorphin levels in the brain (Narita et al., 2001, 2002; Tseng et al., 2002; Wu et al., 2003; Terashvili et al., 2005; Mizoguchi et al., 2006), suggesting that some of the reinforcing effects of endomorphin-2 may even be mediated via dynorphin. Dynorphin may have some reinforcing effects under certain conditions.

In the assessment of drug reinforcement (as discussed in a previous section),  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid-activating ligands are reinforcing, whereas  $\kappa$ -opioid ligands are not (Van Ree et al., 1999). For instance, intra-VTA administration of DAMGO (selective  $\mu$ -opioid agonist) and U50488H (selective  $\kappa$ -opioid agonist) produce conditioned place preference and place aversion, respectively (Bals-Kubik et al., 1993). In other studies, the selective  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid agonists, DAMGO and DPDPE, respectively, were self administered into the VTA (Devine and Wise, 1994). In summary, the endogenous opioid peptides, when acting through  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors, produce reinforcing effects.

## **The endogenous opioid peptides are involved in ethanol intake and reinforcement**

In the previous paragraph, we mentioned that the endogenous opioid peptides may activate  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors to produce reinforcement. It is thought that ethanol may derive some of its reinforcement through the endogenous opioid peptides (Herz, 1997). It has been suggested that a genetic susceptibility to high alcohol drinking is correlated with plasma  $\beta$ -endorphin activity (Gianoulakis and de Waele, 1994; Gianoulakis, 1996, 2001). Plasma  $\beta$ -endorphin levels were found to be lower in alcoholics compared to normal subjects (Aguirre et al., 1990; Vescovi et al., 1992). In human studies, plasma levels of subjects genetically at high risk for excessive alcohol consumption showed lower basal activity of  $\beta$ -endorphin, and more pronounced release of  $\beta$ -endorphin in response to ethanol (Gianoulakis et al., 1989; Gianoulakis et al., 1996). In rats,  $\beta$ -endorphin interferes with the acquisition and initial maintenance of ethanol preference (Sandi et al., 1989). When administered into the nucleus accumbens (NAc) shell,  $\beta$ -endorphin (1-27), an inhibitor of  $\beta$ -endorphin activity (Spanagel et al., 1991b), inhibits ethanol intake in rats (Resch et al., 2005). The evidence suggests that  $\beta$ -endorphin is important in ethanol intake and in a predisposition to excessive alcohol consumption.

The evidence suggests that enkephalin activity in the brain may affect ethanol intake. Inhibition of aminopeptidase (which leads to an increase in enkephalins) attenuates ethanol intake in rats (Szczepanska et al., 1996b, c). Sandi et al. (1990b) determined that in rats, D-Ala<sup>2</sup>-Met<sup>5</sup>-enkephalinamide (a synthetic analog of met-enkephalin) markedly impaired the acquisition of ethanol



preference. Furthermore, in addition to the impairment of the acquisition of ethanol preference, enkephalins also suppress voluntary ethanol intake (Sandi et al., 1990a, c). Enkephalin concentrations in the brain correlate inversely with ethanol intake and the predisposition of different strains of mice to drink ethanol (Blum et al., 1983; Banks and Kastin, 1989). This is buttressed by studies in mice predisposed to high ethanol intake, which show that the administration of enkephalinase inhibitors (which raise brain enkephalin levels) decrease voluntary ethanol intake (Blum et al., 1987). There is data showing that preproenkephalin in the brain is involved in the modulation of neuroadaptive mechanisms associated with the decrease of ethanol intake induced by naltrexone (Oliva and Manzanares, 2007). While the brain enkephalin levels play a role in ethanol intake, there is evidence suggesting that plasma enkephalin levels may not be as important. For example, Vescovi et al. (1992) did not find a difference in plasma met-enkephalin levels between alcoholics and normal subjects.

It is worth mentioning, that apart from endogenous opioid peptides, endogenous opioid alkaloids called tetrahydroisoquinolines (TIQ) can increase ethanol place preference and voluntary ethanol intake (Duncan and Deitrich, 1980). High and low concentrations of tetrahydropapaveroline (THP, a TIQ) suppress and enhance alcohol preference, respectively (Myers and Oblinger, 1977; Blum et al., 1978). However, not all studies have observed ethanol intake following administration of THP (Smith et al., 1980), and others question the relevance of the supporting data (Smith and Amit, 1987; McCoy et al., 2003). The alcohol reinforcing effects of TIQs can be suppressed by naloxone and naltrexone,

suggesting that TIQs activate opioid receptors (Myers and Critcher, 1982; Critcher et al., 1983; Myers, 1989, 1990).

The results obtained from studies looking at the effects of the deletion of opioid peptides on ethanol reinforcement are mixed. For example,  $\beta$ -endorphin wildtypes have a higher preference for ethanol than their knockout littermates (Racz et al., 2008). However, there is conflicting data that indicates that  $\beta$ -endorphin knockouts do not have a lower consumption for ethanol compared to their wildtype littermates (Grisel et al., 1999; Grahame et al., 2000; Hayward et al., 2004). Also, enkephalin wildtype and knockout mice do not show any differences in ethanol consumption and preference (Koenig and Olive, 2002; Hayward et al., 2004). Blednov et al. (2006) showed that prodynorphin knockout mice had reduced ethanol consumption. It is important to take into consideration the compensatory changes due to the deletion of the opioid peptide gene. For instance, both enkephalin and dynorphin knockout mice have significant upregulation of  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor expression (Brady et al., 1999; Clarke et al., 2003), together with alterations of other endogenous opioid peptide systems.

## **The opioid receptors are involved in ethanol intake and reinforcement**

### Pharmacological studies

Opioid agonists regulate ethanol intake. Low doses of morphine (1-2.5 mg/kg) increase ethanol intake (Hubbell et al., 1986, 1987, 1988a, b, 1993; Reid and Hunter, 1984; Reid et al., 1986, 1987, 1991; Reid, 1996; Wild and Reid, 1990; Sromberg et al., 1997), whereas high doses of morphine (10-60 mg/kg) decrease ethanol intake (Sinclair et al., 1973; Volpicelli et al., 1991). Also, morphine

suppressed the rebound consumption of ethanol displayed after a period of abstinence to free-choice ethanol in Wistar rats (Sinclair et al., 1973; Sinclair, 1974). Microinfusion of DAMGO into the NAc increased the intake of ethanol (Zhang and Kelley, 2002).

Opioid antagonists suppress ethanol intake and reinforcement. There are numerous data to show that non-selective and selective opioid antagonists suppress ethanol reinforcement (see Tables 1.3, 1.4 and 1.5).

**Table 1.3.** Non-selective opioid antagonists inhibit ethanol intake and reinforcement.

Non-selective opioid antagonist	Selected references
Nalmefene	Hubbell et al., 1991; Mason et al., 1994, 1999; Karhuvaara et al., 2007; Walker and Koob, 2008
Naloxone	Lorens and Sainati, 1978; Marfaing-Jallat et al., 1983; Sinden et al., 1983; Pulvirenti and Kastin, 1988; Sandi et al., 1988; Froehlich et al., 1990; Hyytia and Sinclair, 1993; Hyytia et al., 1999; Overstreet et al., 1999
Naltrexone	Gonzales and Weiss, 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a, b; Coonfield et al., 2002, 2004; Kiefer et al., 2005; Resch et al., 2005; Higley and Kiefer, 2006; Kuzmin et al., 2008; Gilpin et al., 2008

**Table 1.4.** Naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, inhibits ethanol intake and reinforcement in different mammalian species.

Species	Selected references
Mice	Phillips et al., 1997; Middaugh et al., 1999; Middaugh and Bandy, 2000; Middaugh et al., 2000; Fachin-Sheit et al., 2006; Kamdar et al., 2007
Rats	Franck et al., 1998; Gonzales and Weiss, 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a, b; Ciccocioppo et al., 2002; Coonfield et al., 2002, 2004; Parkes and Sinclair, 2002; Heyser et al., 2003; Pickering and Liljequist, 2003; Stromberg, 2004; Kiefer et al., 2005; Resch et al., 2005; Burattini et al., 2006; Higley and Kiefer, 2006; Sabino et al., 2006; Jimenez-Gomez and Shahan, 2007; Kuzmin et al., 2008; Gilpin et al., 2008
Non-human primates	Altshuler et al., 1980; Myers et al., 1986; Kornet et al., 1991; Boyle et al., 1998; Williams and Woods, 1998; Williams et al., 1998, 1999
Humans	O'Malley et al., 1992, 2002; Volpicelli et al., 1992; Swift, 1995

**Table 1.5.** Effects of selective opioid antagonists on ethanol intake in rats.

Antagonists	Target	Ethanol intake	Selected references
$\beta$ -funaltrexamine	$\mu$	decrease	Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a
CTOP	$\mu$	decrease	Hyytiä , 1993 (i.c.v.); Hyytiä and Kiianmaa, 2001 (i.c.v.)
Naloxonazine	$\mu 1$	decrease, no effect	Honkanen et al., 1996; Franck et al., 1998; Mhatre and Holloway, 2003
Naltrindole	$\delta$	decrease	Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1995a; Hyytiä and Kiianmaa, 2001 (i.c.v.)
SoRI-9409	$\delta$	decrease	Nielsen et al., 2008
ICI-174,864	$\delta$	decrease, no effect	Hyytiä, 1993 (i.c.v.); Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1995a; Franck et al., 1998;
Natriben	$\delta 2$	decrease	Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1995b; June et al., 1999
N,N(CH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>2</sub> -Dmt- Tic-OH	$\delta$	no effect	Ingman et al., 2003
Nor-BNI	$\kappa$	increase	Mitchell et al., 2005

CTOP = D-Pen-Cys-Tyr-D-Trp-Orn-Thr-Pen-Thr-NH<sub>2</sub>, i.c.v = intracerebroventricular.  
 SoRI-9409 = 5'-(4-chlorophenyl)-17-(cyclopropylmethyl)-6,7-didehydro-3,14-dihydroxy-  
 4,5 $\alpha$ -epoxypyrido-[2',3':6,7]morphinan, ICI 174,864 = allyl<sup>2</sup>-Tyr-Aib-Aib-Phe-Leu-OH ,

As we mentioned previously, naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, is FDA approved for the management of ethanol dependence. Pre-clinical and clinical data show that naltrexone can attenuate ethanol drinking behavior, (Tables 1.3 and 1.4). By what mechanism does naltrexone attenuate ethanol intake? Because naltrexone is non-selective, it is important to find out which specific opioid receptor, if any, is involved in its effects. There is evidence that selective  $\mu$ -opioid antagonists decrease ethanol reinforcement. For instance,  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine attenuates ethanol intake in rats (Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a). Also, in rats, naloxonazine, a selective  $\mu$ 1-opioid antagonist, antagonizes some reinforcing effects of ethanol and suppresses ethanol consumption (Honkanen et al., 1996; Mhatre and Holloway, 2003), though Franck et al. (1998) did not show a naloxonazine-mediated suppression of ethanol intake. Furthermore, Honkanen et al. (1996) showed that naloxonazine was insufficient to cause a sustained decrease in alcohol drinking. There is evidence that naloxonazine inhibits ethanol-seeking behavior due to associated drug-related environmental stimuli (Ciccocioppo et al., 2002).

There are also data supporting a role for the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor in ethanol reinforcement. For instance, naltrindole, a selective  $\delta$ -opioid receptor antagonist, inhibits ethanol-seeking behavior due to associated drug-related environmental stimuli (Ciccocioppo et al., 2002). In addition, SoRI-9409, a novel  $\delta$ -opioid receptor antagonist, causes selective and long-lasting reductions of ethanol consumption (Nielsen et al., 2008), though it is important to note that SoRI-9409 also activates the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Wells et al., 2001). Furthermore, there was also a significant reduction in ethanol intake following administration of the  $\delta$ -

opioid receptor antagonist- ICI-174,864 (Franck et al., 1998). Naltriben, a selective  $\delta$ 2-opioid receptor antagonist, suppressed ethanol self-administration (June et al., 1999). Intracerebroventricular naltrindole suppresses ethanol self-administration in rats (Hyytia and Kiianmaa, 2001). However, Margolis et al. (2008) show that intra-VTA administration of a selective  $\delta$ -opioid receptor agonist (DPDPE) and antagonist (TIPP- $\psi$ ) decrease and increase ethanol intake in low ethanol drinking rats, respectively. Also, N, N (CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>-Dmt-Tic-OH, a selective  $\delta$ -opioid antagonist, does not reduce ethanol intake in alcohol-preferring AA rats (Ingman et al., 2003). The role of the  $\delta$ -opioid receptors in ethanol intake and reinforcement is not clear. For instance, there is evidence that  $\delta$ -opioid antagonists may enhance, suppress, or not affect ethanol intake under different conditions.

The effects of opioid antagonists on ethanol reinforcement are centrally mediated, since opioid antagonists that do not cross the blood brain barrier do not suppress ethanol intake (Linseman, 1989). This is supported by data showing that centrally located opioid receptors in the VTA, NAc, amygdala and hippocampus (Heyser et al., 1999; Myers and Robinson, 1999; Hyytia and Kiianmaa, 2001; Foster et al., 2004; June et al., 2004; Bechtholt and Cunningham, 2005; Lasek et al., 2007) have been implicated in ethanol intake and reinforcement.

It is important to mention that it has also been proposed that the effects of opioid antagonists may not be specific for the attenuation of ethanol reinforcement, but may be a general suppression of appetitive and consummatory behavior (Reid

and Hunter, 1984; Koob and Weiss, 1990; Weiss et al., 1990; Schwarz-Stevens et al., 1992; Biggs and Myers, 1998; Williams et al., 1998; Williams and Woods, 1999). Others argue that the opioid antagonists, when administered at lower doses (Froehlich et al., 1990) are specific for ethanol reinforcing effects compared to natural reinforcers. This idea is still controversial.

### Genetic studies

Unlike the results from the deletion of opioid peptides, studies looking at opioid receptor deletions are more consistent. Mice without the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor have decreased ethanol intake (Hall et al., 2001; Becker et al., 2002) and self-administration (Roberts et al., 2000). In addition, selective regional knockdown of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor gene through antisense and RNA interference in the NAc and VTA, respectively, led to suppression of ethanol intake (Myers and Robinson, 1999; Lasek et al., 2007). Unfortunately,  $\mu$ -opioid receptor knockout mice have been shown to have increased proenkephalin gene expression and increased  $\delta$ -opioid receptor binding (Tien et al., 2007), and the compensatory changes due to the gene deletion may contribute to the decrease in ethanol reinforcement observed. Fortunately, studies utilizing selective pharmacological antagonists also reached the same conclusions with regard to a role for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in ethanol intake and reinforcement. For instance, selective opioid antagonists:  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a) and CTOP (Hyytia and Kiianmaa, 2001) are effective in suppressing ethanol intake in rats. The results from opioid receptor gene deletion studies for the other receptors are unexpected. For example,  $\delta$ -opioid receptor knockout mice showed an increase in ethanol self-administration (Roberts et al., 2001) and



$\kappa$ -opioid knockout mice showed decreased oral ethanol self-administration (Kovacs et al., 2005).

### Selective breeding studies

One way to look at the impact of a receptor on ethanol reinforcement is to try and determine if the receptor is differentially expressed in high vs low alcohol preferring animal models. Table 1.6. shows some differences between strains bred for high and low ethanol drinking.

**Table 1.6.** Differences in opioid peptides and receptors in the brain between high and low ethanol-preferring rat and mice strains (adapted from Murphy et al., 2002).

	Differences	Selected references
$\beta$ -endorphin	ANA>AA	Gianoulakis et al., 1992; De Waele and Gianoulakis, 1994
Enkephalin	sP>sNP; P=NP; ANA>AA; FH<WKY; C57BL/6>DBA/2	Nylander et al., 1994; Cowen et al., 1998; Li et al., 1998; Fadda et al., 1999; Jamensky and Gianoulakis, 1999
$\mu$	AA>ANA; sNP>sP; LAD $\geq$ HAD	De Waele et al., 1995; Gong et al., 1997; Soini et al., 1998; Fadda et al., 1999; Marinelli et al., 2000
$\delta$	AA $\geq$ ANA; NP>P; DBA/2>C57BL/6	De Waele et al., 1995; De Waele and Gianoulakis, 1997; Soini et al., 1998; Strother et al., 2001

Alcohol-preferring/ alcohol non-preferring = P/NP; HAD/LAD; AA/ANA; sP/sNP; C57BL/6/DBA/2; FH/WKY (Fuller, 1964; McBride and Li, 1998; Murphy et al., 2002)

We have shown through a wide range of pharmacological, genetic, and selective breeding studies, evidence that the endogenous opioid system is involved in ethanol reinforcement. Of the opioid receptors, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor is thought to play a major role in ethanol reinforcement. Indeed, there is evidence implicating a role for the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor genes in specific brain regions in the modulation of neuroadaptive mechanisms associated with the decrease of ethanol intake induced by naltrexone (Oliva and Manzanares, 2007). This is further reinforced by some pre-clinical (Barr et al., 2007) and clinical data (Oroszi and Goldman, 2004; Ray and Hutchison, 2004; Bart et al., 2005) that describe a correlation between a functional polymorphism of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor gene (OPRM1) and vulnerability for ethanol dependence. This polymorphism is also thought to be related to the response to naltrexone in the treatment of alcoholics (Oslin et al., 2003; Anton et al., 2006, 2008; Ray and Hutchison, 2007; Haile et al., 2008; Oroszi et al., 2008; Kim et al., 2009), though not all studies agree (Gelernter et al., 2007; Mitchell et al., 2007; Tidey et al., 2008).

## **DOPAMINE IS INVOLVED IN THE MECHANISM OF DRUG REINFORCEMENT**

There is a plethora of evidence suggesting that dopamine plays a role in drug reinforcement, including evidence that reinforcing drugs increase dopamine in the mesolimbic system (for reviews, see Wise and Bozarth, 1985; Leshner and Koob, 1999; Pierce and Kumaresan, 2006). It is important to note that reinforcing drugs also activate non-dopaminergic mechanisms (see Boutrel, 2008). For the purposes of this dissertation, however, we focus on dopamine. We will therefore

discuss dopamine, its role in general drug and ethanol reinforcement, and the mesolimbic dopaminergic system.

### **Dopamine as a neurotransmitter**

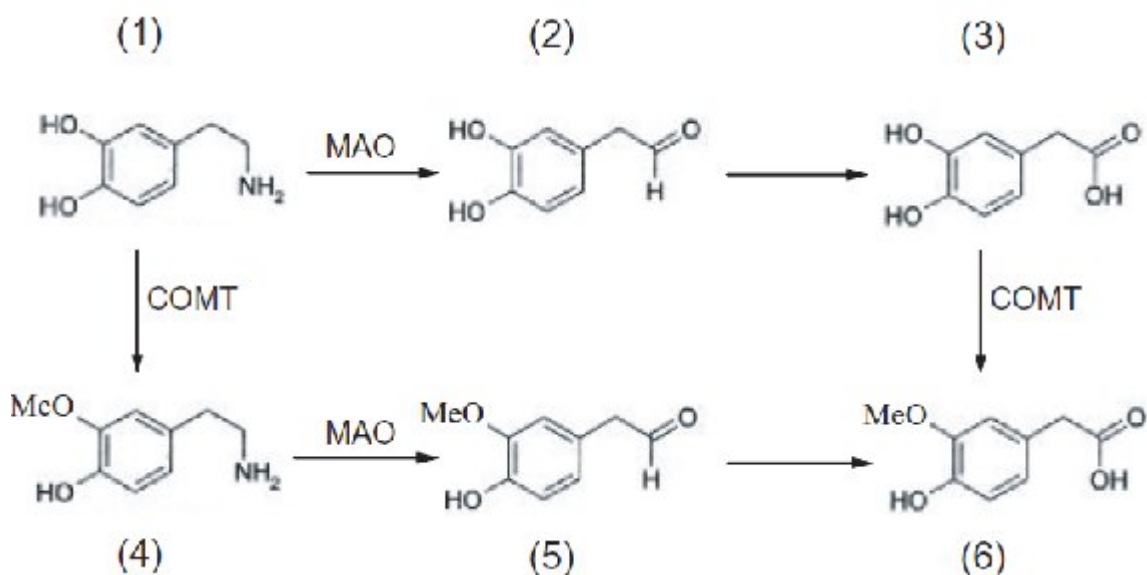
#### Discovery of dopamine, dopaminergic pathways and dopamine receptors

Dopamine was first synthesized in 1910 by George Barger and James Ewens, but it was not discovered in the brain until the 1950s by Arvid Carlsson and Nils-Åke Hillarp (Montagu, 1957, Carlsson et al., 1958; Bertler and Rosengren, 1959). Dopamine is a neurotransmitter in its own right, but is also a precursor of other neurotransmitters - norepinephrine and epinephrine. It was observed that dopamine was synthesized, stored, and released from neurons in the brain (Portig and Vogt, 1969; Vogt, 1973).

In the 1960s, a fluorescence histochemical method for the detection of catecholamine and indoleamine neurons and their pathways in the brain was developed and used to identify nigrostriatal and mesolimbic dopamine neuronal pathways (Dahlström & Fuxe, 1964; Andén et al., 1965, 1966). Since then other dopaminergic pathways have been identified. The dopaminergic pathways include the mesolimbic, mesocortical, nigrostriatal and tuberoinfundibular pathways. The mesolimbic pathway arises from the VTA and projects to structures in the ventral striatum including the NAc (Weiss and Porrino, 2002). The mesocortical pathway is closely associated with the mesolimbic pathway, and is the pathway from the ventral tegmental area (VTA) to the cortex. The nigrostriatal pathway is the pathway from the substantia nigra to the striatum. The tuberoinfundibular pathway is the pathway from the hypothalamus to the

pituitary gland. The mesolimbic system is thought to be involved in natural reward and drug reinforcement.

Dopamine is synthesized from the amino acid tyrosine by tyrosine hydroxylase into DOPA (dihydroxyphenylalanine), which in turn is converted, via DOPA decarboxylase, into dopamine. Dopamine is metabolized as shown in Figure 1.6.



- (1) dopamine
  - (2) 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetaldehyde
  - (3) 3,4-dihydroxyphenylacetic acid (DOPAC)
  - (4) 3-methoxy, 4-hydroxyphenylethanamine (3-MT)
  - (5) 3-methoxy, 4-hydroxyphenylacetaldehyde
  - (6) 3-methoxy, 4-hydroxyphenylacetic acid (HVA)
- MAO = monoamine oxidase, COMT = catechol-O-methyltransferase. Me = methyl.

**Figure 1.6.** Metabolism of dopamine. Figure adapted from images in McCoy et al. (2003).

It was observed that dopamine stimulated adenylyl cyclase (Kebabian et al., 1972). In the search for an anti-psychotic binding site in the brain, it was

discovered that dopamine and haloperidol bound to the same site (Seeman et al., 1976). Not long afterward, subtypes of the dopamine receptor, were discovered, and classified into D1 and D2 based on their pharmacology and coupling to adenylyl cyclase (Kebabian and Calne, 1979). Dopamine receptors, like opioid receptors, belong to the class of G-Protein Coupled Receptors. Activation of the D1 and D2 receptor led to the stimulation and inhibition of adenylyl cyclase, respectively. Since then, molecular biology and genetics enabled the discovery of more dopamine subtypes - D3, D4, and D5 (Strange, 1991). These receptors are classified as either D1-like (D1, D5) or D2-like (D2, D3, and D4) based on their effect on adenylyl cyclase, with the D1 and D2-like dopamine receptors increasing and decreasing adenylyl cyclase, respectively. Dopamine receptors may form homooligomers such as D2-D2 (Lee et al., 2003) and heterooligomers such as D1-D2 (O'Dowd et al., 2005; George and O'Dowd, 2007; Rashid et al., 2007; So et al., 2007). Dopamine receptors can also undergo physical interactions to form heterooligomers with other receptors such as NMDA (Zhang et al., 2009), adenosine A2A (Kamiya et al., 2003; Vidi et al., 2008), serotonin (Lee et al., 2000), cannabinoid CB1 (Kearn et al., 2005) and  $\mu$ -opioid (Juhász et al., 2008). The dopamine receptors are found widely in the brain and are well associated with the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway (Jaber et al., 1996).

### **The role of dopamine in drug reinforcement**

Dopamine is thought to play a significant role in drug reinforcement. However, the specific role of dopamine in drug reinforcement is still being debated, and

ideas about dopamine as a direct substrate for reward, and dopamine as a learning signal for reward prediction have been proposed.

#### Dopamine as a neurochemical correlate of reward

Wise and Bozarth (1987) introduced the psychomotor stimulant theory of addiction. It proposed that dopamine mediates general functions of locomotor activity, behavioral activation, and arousal. This idea is supported by numerous studies (Salamone et al., 1994; Redgrave et al., 1999; Salamone and Correa, 2002). However, there are numerous problems associated with this hypothesis (Salamone et al., 2005). A major limitation of this hypothesis is that it is very general and does not address reward-specific aspects of dopamine activation. Many natural rewards and reinforcing drugs activate mesolimbic dopamine (for reviews, see Wise and Bozarth, 1985; Leshner and Koob, 1999; Pierce and Kumaresan, 2006), and also cause behavioral motivation. It is therefore very tempting to assume that dopamine directly relates to pleasure.

Wise (1978) proposed that dopamine activity is equal to reinforcement, and that dopamine signals are translated to pleasure, with the amount of dopamine being equal to the amount of pleasure. In this regard, by extension, low dopamine or decreased dopamine increase following a stimulus would indicate that the stimulus was not pleasurable or had low hedonic value. However, after 6-hydroxydopamine (6OHDA) depletion of mesolimbic dopamine, animals could still attribute some hedonic value to reinforcers (Berridge et al., 1989; Berridge and Robinson, 1998). Also, non-dopaminergic (dopamine knockout) and hyper-dopaminergic (dopamine transporter knockout mice) states did not affect the

hedonic properties of reinforcers (Cannon and Palmiter, 2003; Pecifia et al., 2003; Cannon and Bseikri, 2004; Cagniard et al., 2006). ICSS increases dopamine in the shell and core of the NAc during the acquisition of lever press behavior to receive the ICSS, but after the behavior was established, dopamine release was not continued (Garris et al., 1999). In addition, stress and aversive conditions can also stimulate dopamine release (Abercrombie et al., 1989; Imperato et al., 1992a, b). Taking into account all the above evidence, the idea that dopamine release is directly correlated with reinforcement is doubted.

#### Dopamine as a prediction signal of reward

More recent ideas propose a role for dopamine in reward prediction and learning. Dopamine may act as a signal that encodes links between a reinforcing agent and associated stimuli (Di Chiara, 1995; Horvitz, 2000; Robinson and Berridge, 2000). For instance, Di Chiara (2002) proposed that a primary function of dopamine is to associate reward produced by the reinforcing substance and the environment stimuli that were present at the time the reward experience occurred (Di Chiara, 2002). The dopamine response that occurs enables a link to be formed between the rewarding effect of the drug and the environment or context in which the drug is taken. However a limitation of this idea is that there is evidence that associative learning can occur in animals with dopamine depletion (Berridge and Robinson, 1998).

Dopamine is thought to be involved in signaling reward prediction errors (Mirenowicz and Schultz, 1994; Schultz, 1997, 1998; Schultz et al., 1997; Hollerman and Schultz, 1998; Wise, 2004). For example, if there is conditioned

stimulus that signals an impending reward, the presentation of the reward has been correctly predicted and there is no prediction error and therefore no increase in dopamine firing pattern. However, if there is an unexpected reward, there is an increase in the firing pattern of dopaminergic neurons. Overall, dopamine integrates the process of learning about the reward, such that environmental stimuli associated with the reward can predict future cases of reward presentation (de la Fuente-Fernandez et al., 2002; Fiorillo et al., 2003; Tobler et al., 2003, 2005). There is some evidence that dopamine neurons adjust their firing after the prediction of reward is learned (Schultz et al., 1997). It has also been suggested that dopamine neurons may not code reward learning or cause any new learning themselves, but may instead be activated as a consequence of learning signals (reflecting learning and prediction) that are generated elsewhere in the brain (Berridge, 2007). Robinson and Berridge (1993) proposed that dopamine attributes incentive salience to stimuli associated with dopamine release, making those events salient and significant. In other words, dopamine may amplify the perception of, and response to, a reward associated stimulus. In this way, dopamine may turn prediction for reward into motivation or incentive, strengthening drug seeking behavior.

### **The role of dopamine in the mechanism of ethanol reinforcement**

In previous sections, we classified ethanol as a reinforcing drug. In the last section, we discussed a role for dopamine in the mechanism of general drug reinforcement. It is important to discuss a role for dopamine in the specific mechanism of ethanol reinforcement. Mesolimbic dopamine is thought to be involved in ethanol reinforcement (for review, see Gonzales et al., 2004). Ethanol



increases NAc dopamine during ethanol self-administration (Weiss et al., 1992, 1993; Samson et al., 1993). Just as ethanol administration causes an increase in mesolimbic dopamine, ethanol withdrawal causes a decrease in dopamine release in the NAc (Rossetti et al., 1992; Diana et al., 1993). Systemic dopamine antagonists and agonists alter ethanol self-administration (Pfeffer and Samson, 1988; Hodge et al., 1992; Rassnick et al., 1992; Samson et al., 1992, 1993; Slawecki et al., 1997). Furthermore, administration into the NAc and VTA of a dopamine D2 antagonist and a D2/D3 agonist dose-dependently suppressed ethanol self-administration (Samson and Hodge, 1993). Also, dopamine D1 and D2 antagonists suppress ethanol-seeking behavior (Czachowski et al., 2001; Liu and Weiss, 2002). Intra-NAc administration of fluphenazine, a dopamine receptor antagonist, suppressed conditioned place preference due to intracerebroventricular ethanol administration in rats (Walker and Ettenberg, 2007). Using genetic knockout models, D1 and D2 knockout mice elicited a decrease in ethanol consumption (El-Ghundi et al., 1998; Phillips et al., 1998). Furthermore, dopamine D2 receptor over-expression in the NAc led to a decrease in drinking behavior (Thanos et al., 2001). Low basal activity in the mesolimbic system is thought to be an important factor in determining increased ethanol preference (George et al., 1995).

However, 6-OHDA lesions of the mesolimbic pathway caused variable effects on ethanol self-administration including no change, decrease or increase responding for ethanol in the operant self-administration paradigm in rats (Myers and Melchior, 1975; Brown and Amit, 1977; Quarfordt et al., 1991; Rassnick et al., 1993; Ikemoto et al., 1997; Koistinen et al., 2001). It is suggested that ethanol-

seeking behavior cannot be learned without intact mesolimbic dopamine. However, dopamine may not be as important in ethanol reinforcement once the behavior is learned.

The dopamine response in the NAc may not be a pharmacological effect of ethanol. For example, after repeated ethanol injections, a saline injection also caused NAc dopamine release (Philpot and Kirstein, 1998). Also, in the operant self-administration paradigm, animals anticipating access to ethanol (during waiting period) and during self-administration had an increase in dopamine in the NAc (Weiss et al., 1992, 1993, 1996; Gonzales and Weiss, 1998; Melendez et al., 2002). These data suggest that the conditioned stimuli associated with ethanol are able to promote NAc dopamine release. There is also the idea that it is the novelty of the ethanol experience that causes an increase in mesolimbic dopamine (Nurmi et al., 1996). The dopamine response may also be dependent on the strain of rat used. For instance, there is data showing that in ethanol-preferring (P) rats, compared to Wister rats, there is an increase in dopamine release in the NAc in anticipation of ethanol (Katner et al., 1996).

## **THE ENDOGENOUS OPIOID PEPTIDES AND THE $\mu$ -OPIOID RECEPTORS INTERACT WITH THE MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINERGIC PATHWAY**

We have discussed dopamine and its proposed role in ethanol reinforcement, and we introduced the mesolimbic pathway which is thought to be one of the major reward pathways in the brain. In previous sections, we discussed that the endogenous opioid peptides and the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in ethanol reinforcement. Do dopamine and the endogenous opioid systems interact

together to contribute to the mechanism of ethanol reinforcement? It is therefore important to discuss any interactions between the endogenous opioid peptides, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors and the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway.

As mentioned before, the mesolimbic dopaminergic neurons arise from the VTA and project to structures within the ventral striatum, including the NAc (Weiss & Porrino, 2002). The VTA sends dopaminergic and GABAergic projections to the NAc (Van Bockstaele and Pickel, 1995). The NAc is subdivided into core and shell regions (Meredith, 1999; Zahm, 1999). The NAc shell (NAcS) sends GABAergic projections to the VTA (Walaas and Fonnum, 1980; Heimer et al., 1991; Kalivas et al., 1993). VTA dopaminergic neurons are influenced by afferents expressing a variety of neurotransmitters and neuromodulators (for review, see Kalivas, 1993). Subsets of mesolimbic dopaminergic neurons co-localize and co-release the highly selective  $\delta$ -opioid peptide [D-Ala2] deltorphin I (Dupin et al., 1991; Tooyama et al., 1993; Casini et al., 2004), and [D-Ala2] deltorphin I binding sites have been found in the NAc (Gouarderes et al., 1993; Renda et al., 1993). More research needs to be done to determine the interaction between [D-Ala2] deltorphin I and the mesolimbic dopaminergic system. Interactions with the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway have been established for some of the other endogenous opioid peptides listed in Table 1.2.

## **Neuroanatomical interactions**

### Localization of endogenous opioid peptides

The endogenous opioid peptides are located in neurons that interact with the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway. The opioid precursors (POMC,

proenkephalin, and prodynorphin), opioid peptides ( $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalin, dynorphin and endomorphin) and opioid receptors have unique anatomical distributions throughout the CNS (Watson et al., 1982a; Akil et al., 1984; Martin-Schild et al., 1999). In the brain, POMC is synthesized in the arcuate nucleus of the hypothalamus and in the nucleus tractus solitarius (Bloom et al., 1978; Finley et al., 1981a), with widespread projections from these sites throughout the brain.  $\beta$ -endorphin containing fibers from the arcuate nucleus of the mediobasal hypothalamus project to the limbic structures such as the NAc (Khachaturian et al., 1984). There is no evidence that  $\beta$ -endorphin containing fibers from the arcuate nucleus of the mediobasal hypothalamus project to the VTA (Khachaturian and Watson, 1982), and  $\beta$ -endorphin immunoreactivity is very sparse in the VTA (Khachaturian and Watson, 1982; Khachaturian et al., 1984). Interestingly, apart from the arcuate nucleus and the nucleus tractus solitarius, low levels of POMC mRNA (previously undetected) have been found in the VTA and NAc (Leriche et al., 2007) and amygdala (Civelli et al., 1982), suggesting that  $\beta$ -endorphin can be synthesized in these regions also. Also, there is a convergence of  $\beta$ -endorphin and enkephalin terminal fibers in the NAc and central nucleus of the amygdala (Finley et al., 1981a, b), suggesting that the opioid peptides may interact with each other. Apart from  $\beta$ -endorphin, POMC is also processed to other endorphins ( $\alpha$ - and  $\gamma$ -endorphins), adrenocorticotrophic hormone and  $\beta$ - and  $\gamma$ -melanocyte stimulating hormone. In the arcuate nucleus of the hypothalamus,  $\beta$ -endorphin can be co-localized in neurons with GABAergic (Collin et al., 2003; Hentges et al., 2004), glutamatergic (Collin et al., 2003; Kiss et al., 2005) and cholinergic (Meister et al., 2006; Maolood and Meister, 2008) phenotypes. These neurons project to extra-hypothalamic sites. For example,

some  $\beta$ -endorphin-containing GABAergic neurons are found in the central nucleus of the amygdala (Oertel et al., 1983). Presently, the phenotype(s) of  $\beta$ -endorphin neurons projecting to the NAc are unknown.

Proenkephalin gene encodes a protein which is processed to four copies of met-enkephalin, one copy of leu-enkephalin, and one copy each of two extended met-enkephalin sequences (met-enkephalin-arg-gly-leu and met-enkephalin-arg-phe) (Gubler et al., 1982). Enkephalin containing neurons are found widely distributed throughout the brain and comprise local circuits and long projecting neurons. Enkephalin containing neurons are found in dopaminergic pathways in the substantia nigra, and the dorsal and ventral striatum (Sar et al., 1978; Johnson et al., 1980; Fallon and Leslie, 1986). Proenkephalin mRNA is found in the NAc (Bloch et al., 1986; Harlan et al., 1987; Curran and Watson, 1995). Also, there is evidence of enkephalin synthesizing cells in the VTA (Finley et al., 1981b; Harlan et al., 1987). There are moderate levels of enkephalin immunoreactivity in the VTA (Sar et al., 1978; Johnson et al., 1980; Wamsley et al., 1980a, b; Khachaturian et al., 1983a, b; Garzón and Pickel, 2002), whereas there are significant levels of enkephalin in the NAc (Wamsley et al., 1980a, b; Khachaturian et al., 1983a, b). In addition there are enkephalinergic neurons in structures associated with the mesolimbic pathway such as the amygdala, hippocampus, raphe nuclei amongst others (Khachaturian et al., 1983a, b). Enkephalins are co-localized in some GABAergic neurons (Kalivas et al., 1993; Sesack and Pickel, 1995). Enkephalin-containing neurons project from structures including the NAcS and ventral pallidum to the VTA (Kalivas et al., 1993). However, it is important to add that enkephalin is contained in only about 3% of

the neurons projecting from the NAcS to the VTA (Kalivas et al., 1993; Lu et al., 1998). In the VTA, 50-60% of the enkephalin containing terminals directly form synapses with the dopaminergic neurons, while the rest formed synapses with non-dopaminergic neurons (Sesack and Pickel, 1992).

Prodynorphin gives rise to  $\alpha$ -neoendorphin,  $\beta$ -neoendorphin, dynorphin A, dynorphin A (1-8), dynorphin B, and leumorphin (Civelli et al., 1985). Dynorphin immunoreactivity is found widely distributed throughout the brain (Ghazarossian et al., 1980; Goldstein and Ghazarossian, 1980; Holtt et al., 1980; Gramsch et al., 1982; Khachaturian et al., 1982; Watson et al., 1982a, b; Cone et al., 1983). The hypothalamus contains a high density of dynorphin-immunoreactive cell bodies (Khachaturian et al., 1982; Vincent et al., 1982; Roth et al., 1983; Weber and Barchas, 1983; Fallon et al., 1985). There are also dynorphin immunoreactive cell bodies in structures associated with the mesolimbic pathway such as the central nucleus of the amygdala (Weber and Barchas, 1983; Fallon et al., 1985) and hippocampal formation (Khachaturian et al., 1982). There are high densities of dynorphin immunoreactive fibers and terminals in regions such as the substantia nigra, hypothalamus, hippocampal formation, ventral pallidum (Khachaturian et al., 1982; Vincent et al., 1982; Weber and Barchas, 1983; Fallon et al., 1985). Preprodynorphin mRNA is found in GABAergic medium spiny neurons in the NAc, suggesting that many dynorphin producing neurons are found resident in the NAc (Mansour et al., 1994b; Curran and Watson, 1995; Furuta et al., 2002). This is confirmed by observations showing that the NAc contains moderate densities of dynorphin immunoreactivity (Khachaturian et al., 1982; Vincent et al., 1982; Weber and Barchas, 1983; Fallon et al., 1985). There

is moderate dynorphin immunoreactivity in the VTA (Pickel et al., 1993; Fallon et al., 1985). Within the VTA, approximately 22%, 17% and 60% of dynorphin immunoreactive terminals form synapses with dopaminergic, non-dopaminergic and astrocytic targets, respectively (Pickel et al., 1993). As mentioned before, the NAcS sends projections to the VTA (Heimer et al., 1991; Kalivas et al., 1993; Zahm and Heimer, 1993; Lu et al., 1998; Usuda et al., 1998; Zahm et al., 1999, 2001). Unlike for enkephalin (see discussion above), almost all neurons projecting from the NAcS to the VTA contain dynorphin (Zhou et al., 2003). Also, dynorphin afferents from the amygdala and hypothalamus project to the VTA (Fallon et al., 1985). With regard to the hypothalamus, dynorphin is contained almost all hypothalamic orexinergic neurons (Chou et al., 2001) which are of a glutamatergic phenotype, and which form synapses with dopaminergic and non-dopaminergic cells (GABA) in the VTA (Balcita-Pedicino and Sesack, 2007).

Cell bodies of endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2- containing neurons are found in the hypothalamus (Martin-Schild et al., 1999; Zadina et al., 1999; Pierce and Wessendorf, 2000; Greenwell et al., 2002, 2007), especially in the periventricular nucleus, between the dorsomedial and ventromedial hypothalamus and between the ventromedial and arcuate nuclei of the hypothalamus (Greenwell et al., 2002). From the hypothalamus, endomorphin containing neurons project to the VTA (Pierce and Wessendorf, 2000; Greenwell et al., 2002) and to the NAc (Schreff et al., 1998; Martin-Schild et al., 1999; Whitten et al., 2001).

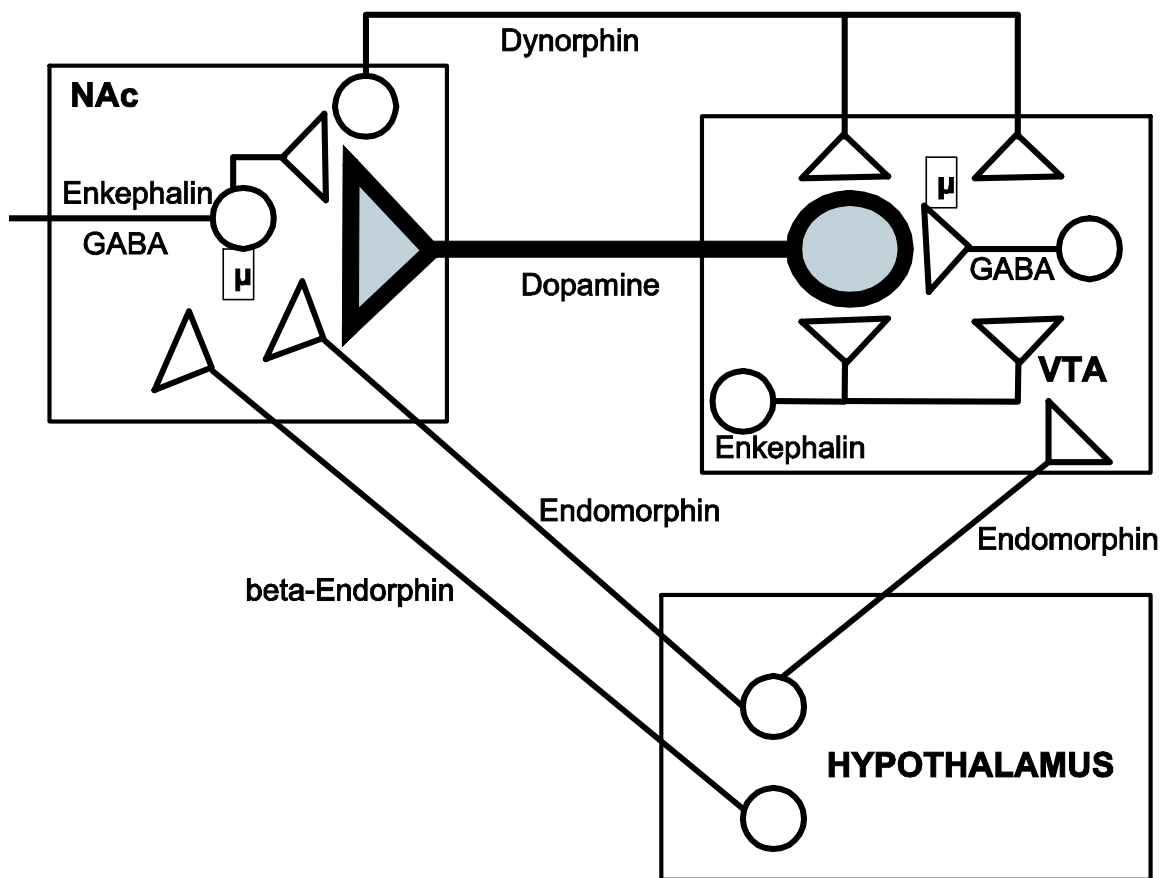
Endomorphin immunoreactive fibers are also seen in structures associated with the mesolimbic pathway such as the raphe nucleus, laterodorsal tegmental nucleus, and the amygdala (Pierce and Wessendorf, 2000).

### Localization of the $\mu$ -opioid receptors

Opioid receptors are widely distributed in the CNS and are found in the mesolimbic pathway (Quirion et al., 1983; Mansour et al., 1988, 1993; 1994a; 1995a, b, c, d). The different opioid receptors have distinct distributions (Mansour et al., 1987; Tempel and Zukin, 1987).  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are found in the striatum, cortex, hippocampus, amygdala, raphe nuclei, and thalamic nuclei, amongst others (Mansour et al., 1987, 1994a, c; Tempel and Zukin, 1987).  $\mu$ -opioid receptors have moderate density in the VTA (Mansour et al., 1987, 1995a, b, c; German et al., 1993; Moriwaki et al., 1996; Garzón and Pickel, 2001, 2002). Within the VTA, most  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are found on non-dopaminergic neurons (though some dopaminergic neurons express  $\mu$ -opioid receptors) (Dilts and Kalivas, 1989; Garzón and Pickel, 2001). There is a significant density of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the NAc (Quirion et al., 1983; Moriwaki et al., 1996; Svingos et al., 1996). The  $\mu$ -opioid receptor is predominantly located extrasynaptically on dendrites and spines of the GABAergic medium spiny neurons of the NAc, or their targets (Svingos et al., 1996, 1997). There are very few  $\mu$ -opioid receptors on dopaminergic terminals in the NAc (Unterwald et al., 1989).

We have discussed literature showing that  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are predominantly located on non-dopaminergic neurons in the mesolimbic pathway. Also, we have talked about the neuroanatomical interaction between  $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalin, dynorphin, endomorphin, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor and the mesolimbic pathway. A summarized illustration of the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway and associated endogenous opioid system is shown in Figure. 1.7.





**Figure 1.7.** Hypothetical neuroanatomical interactions between endogenous opioid peptides, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors and the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway. VTA = ventral tegmental area, NAc = nucleus accumbens. Author's concept of cited literature.

## Neuropharmacological interactions

### $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalin, and endomorphin increase mesolimbic dopamine release

With evidence of neuroanatomical interactions between opioid peptides and receptors and the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway (see Figure 1.7), there is a high probability that endogenous opioid peptides regulate mesolimbic dopamine. This indeed is the case (see Van Ree et al., 1999). The regulation of VTA

dopamine neurons by opioids is not direct. For instance, VTA dopaminergic neurons do not respond to direct application of enkephalin (Johnson and North, 1992), though not all studies agree (Ford et al., 2006). For example, while Johnson and North (1992) did not find any responses by VTA dopamine neurons to enkephalin, Ford et al. (2006) found that enkephalin directly inhibits the firing rates of about 40% of the VTA dopaminergic neurons that project to the NAc.

$\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalin, and endomorphin, which all have efficacy at  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, increase mesolimbic dopamine release. For example,  $\beta$ -endorphin increases mesolimbic dopaminergic neuronal activity (Stinus et al., 1980), and dopamine activity and release in the NAc (Iyenger et al., 1989; Spanagel et al., 1990a, 1991a, b). Also, administration of  $\beta$ -endorphin onto VTA dopamine cells *in vitro* increased dopamine neuron firing (Trulson and Arasteh, 1985). In addition, locally administered  $\beta$ -endorphin increases dopamine release in the NAc (Iyenger et al., 1989). Intracerebroventricularly administered  $\beta$ -endorphin activates the NAc and other associated limbic regions such as the lateral septal nucleus, the amygdalo-hippocampal transition area and the hippocampal formation (Ableitner and Schulz, 1992). Interestingly, data from Ableitner and Schulz (1992) suggests that the NAc, but not the VTA, is activated by intracerebroventricularly administered  $\beta$ -endorphin. This is buttressed by data showing that  $\beta$ -endorphin innervation of the VTA is very negligible compared to the NAc (Khachaturian and Watson, 1982; Khachaturian et al., 1984).

Enkephalins increase dopamine in the NAc (Cador et al., 1989). Intra-VTA administration of thiorphan, an enkephalinase inhibitor, increases dopamine

release in the NAc, suggesting that mesolimbic dopamine is regulated by an endogenous opioid tone and enkephalin contributes significantly to this. This also shows that endogenous enkephalins activate the dopaminergic activity in the VTA (Kalivas and Richardson-Carlson, 1986; Dauge et al., 1992). Intra-VTA administration of endomorphin-1 increases dopamine in the NAc (Terashvili et al., 2008). Intracerebroventricular administration of endomorphin-2 increases dopamine in the shell of the NAc (Huang et al., 2004). Also, endomorphins-1 and -2, when administered locally, increase dopamine in the NAc (Okutsu et al., 2006; Aono et al., 2008; Saigusa et al., 2008).

These findings suggest that there is an endogenous opioid-mediated modulation of dopamine release. We have just discussed that endogenous opioid peptides can increase mesolimbic dopamine. We also show that the endogenous peptides ( $\beta$ -endorphin, enkephalin, endomorphin) that can increase mesolimbic dopamine release have some efficacy at the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors. It is important, therefore, to discuss the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors and how they affect mesolimbic dopamine release when activated. An important question to ask is this: Does activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor lead to an increase in mesolimbic dopamine?

#### Activation of $\mu$ -opioid receptors increases mesolimbic dopamine release

Activation of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors increases mesolimbic dopamine release.

Morphine, which has high affinity and efficacy at the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor (Raynor et al., 1994), increases mesolimbic dopamine activity and release (Di Chiara and Imperato, 1988b; Leone et al., 1991; Pothos et al., 1991; Rada et al., 1991; Wood and Rao, 1991; Pontieri et al., 1995; Borg and Taylor, 1997; Piepponen et

al., 1999; Hamilton et al., 2000; Melis et al., 2000). This morphine-evoked increase in dopamine release is due predominantly to activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor. This is supported by evidence showing that morphine-evoked increases in mesolimbic dopamine release were abolished in  $\mu$ -opioid receptor, and not  $\delta$ -opioid receptor, knockout mice (Chefer et al., 2003). Furthermore, blockade of the  $\delta$ -opioid receptors did not attenuate dopamine release in the NAc due to systemically administered morphine (Borg and Taylor, 1997).

Studies with other selective  $\mu$ -opioid agonists reinforce the observation that activation of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors increases mesolimbic dopamine activity and release. For example, DAMGO, a highly selective  $\mu$ -opioid agonist (Emmerson et al., 1994), when administered intracerebroventricularly, caused an increase in dopamine levels in the NAc (Spanagel et al., 1990b), and this effect is blocked by the selective  $\mu$ -opioid receptor antagonist: D-Pen-Cys-Tyr-D-Trp-Orn-Thr-Pen-Thr-NH<sub>2</sub> (CTOP). Activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the VTA leads to an increase in dopamine release in the NAc. For instance, administration of DAMGO into the VTA caused an increase in dopaminergic neuron firing activity (Noel and Gratton, 1995) and dopamine release in the NAc (Spanagel et al., 1992; Devine et al., 1993b). Furthermore, systemic administration of naloxonazine, a  $\mu$ 1-opioid antagonist, suppressed the increase in dopamine metabolism in the NAc due to intra-VTA DAMGO (Latimer et al., 1987). Activation of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in numerous neuroanatomical structures associated with the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway can lead to an increase in dopamine release in the NAc (see Table 1.7).

**Table 1.7.** Neuroanatomical structures in which activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor leads to increases in dopamine in the nucleus accumbens.

Neuroanatomical structure(s)	Selected reference(s)
Globus pallidus	Anagnostakis and Spyraiki, 1994
Mediobasal thalamus	Klitenick and Kalivas, 1994
Nucleus accumbens	Yoshida et al., 1999; Hirose et al., 2005; Okutsu et al., 2006
Pedunculo pontine tegmental nucleus	Klitenick and Kalivas, 1994
Raphe nucleus	Klitenick and Wirtshafter, 1995
Ventral tegmental area	Spanagel et al., 1992; Devine et al., 1993b

However, some studies show an increase in NAc dopamine levels with VTA microinjection of  $\mu$ -opioid receptor antagonists (Devine et al. 1993c) suggesting an intrinsic non-opioid effect of CTOP on neurons (Chieng et al., 1996) or perhaps a more complex VTA circuitry.  $\mu$ -opioid receptor agonists are thought to increase NAc dopamine by hyperpolarizing (and thus inhibiting) inhibitory GABAergic interneurons/afferents in the VTA (Johnson and North, 1992).

It is still controversial whether local  $\mu$ -opioid receptor activation in the NAc causes an increase in NAc dopamine release. However, the evidence seems to suggest that  $\mu$ -opioid receptor activation in the NAc has both a dopaminergic and non-dopaminergic component. For instance, even though some studies have shown that  $\mu$ -opioid receptor activation in the NAc did not increase NAc

dopamine activity (Longoni et al., 1991; Pentney and Gratton, 1991; Spanagel et al., 1992), others show that  $\mu$ -opioid receptor activation in the NAc caused an increase in NAc dopamine release (Yoshida et al., 1999; Hirose et al., 2005; Okutsu et al., 2006; Aono et al., 2008; Saisusa et al., 2008). Though it is not well understood, one possible explanation for the dopamine-dependent and dopamine-independent effects of intra-NAc  $\mu$ -opioid receptors can be done by taking the heterogeneity of the NAc into consideration. In this light, it can be said that there is a percentage of NAc  $\mu$ -opioid receptors that when activated will lead to an increase in dopamine release in the NAc. The differences in between dopamine-responsive and non-responsive  $\mu$ -opioid receptors could be due to the region of the NAc in which these receptors are expressed. The regional differences in  $\mu$ -opioid receptor-driven dopamine response is supported by immunohistochemical data showing 14% more  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in the shell than in the core of the NAc (Pickel et al., 2004), and pharmacological data showing that local administration of DAMGO increased, decreased or had no effect on NAc dopamine release in the core, shell, and core/shell overlap zones, respectively (Hipolito et al., 2008).

Mesolimbic dopamine can also be increased by activation of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors that interact with  $\delta$ -opioid receptors. For example, DPDPE, administered intracerebroventricularly, caused an increase in dopamine levels in the NAc (Spanagel et al., 1990a; Manzanares et al., 1993), and this effect is blocked by the selective  $\delta$ -opioid receptor antagonists: ICI 174,864 and naltrindole. Administration of DPDPE into the raphe nucleus also led to an increase in dopamine release in the NAc (Klitenick and Wirtshafter, 1995). Additionally, intra-

VTA administration of DPDPE caused an increase in NAc dopamine release (Devine et al., 1993a, b), and this increase was attenuated by naltrindole, a selective  $\delta$ -opioid receptor antagonist. This suggests that in the VTA, for instance,  $\delta$ -opioid receptors are involved in mesolimbic dopamine release. However, on closer examination of the data, the concentrations (in the VTA) of DPDPE were 100-1000 fold higher than the concentrations of DAMGO (selective  $\mu$ -opioid receptor agonist) required to cause this NAc dopamine increase (Devine et al., 1993b). An interpretation is that in the VTA, the  $\delta$ -opioid receptors are simply less sensitive than the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the mechanism of mesolimbic dopamine release. However, there is *in vitro* data that shows that VTA neurons are insensitive to DPDPE (Johnson and North, 1992) but not to DAMGO. The increase in mesolimbic dopamine release due to DPDPE can be accounted for by the idea of the  $\delta$ -opioid recruitment of  $\mu$ -opioid receptor mechanisms. In this idea, DPDPE may occupy  $\delta$ -opioid receptors that are involved in some form of interaction with the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors to lead to an increase in dopamine (see Figure 1.3, section on opioid receptor interactions).

Locally applied DPDPE increases dopamine release in the NAc. This is also thought to be through the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor (Pentney and Gratton, 1991; Manzanares et al., 1993; Suzuki et al., 1997). However, the increase in NAc dopamine through direct  $\delta$ -opioid receptor activation is still very controversial. For example, systemic administration of non-peptidic selective  $\delta$ -opioid receptor agonists: BW373U86 (( $\pm$ )-[1(S\*),2 $\alpha$ ,5 $\beta$ ]-4-[[2,5-Dimethyl-4-(2-propenyl)-1-piperazinyl](3-hydroxyphenyl)methyl]-N,N-diethylbenzamide dihydrobromide) and SNC 80 ((+)-4-[( $\alpha$ R)- $\alpha$ -((2S,5R)-4-Allyl-2,5-dimethyl-1-piperazinyl)-3-

methoxybenzyl]-N,N-diethylbenzamide), failed to modify extracellular dopamine in the NAc (Longoni et al., 1998). Hirose et al. (2005) determined that a combined activation of both  $\delta$ - and  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the NAc is required to cause an opioid-mediated increase in extracellular dopamine in the NAc. Furthermore, intra-NAc DPDPE-induced dopamine release in the NAc was partially attenuated by CTOP (Hirose et al., 2005). As we discussed above (see Figure 1.3, section on opioid receptor interactions), DPDPE is able to recruit  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, through the  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor complex or through crosstalk (Traynor and Elliot, 1993). Similarly,  $\beta$ -endorphin is thought to increase dopamine release in the NAc through  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor interaction (Spanagel et al., 1990a). Enkephalins can also act through  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor interaction (George et al., 2000). In summary, activation of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, directly or through  $\mu$ - $\delta$ -opioid receptor interactions, can lead to an increase in NAc dopamine release.

We summarize this chapter as follows:

- (1) Ethanol dependence is managed with naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist. The involvement of the endogenous opioid systems in ethanol reinforcement is well supported by scientific evidence.
- (2) Of the opioid receptors, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a major role in ethanol reinforcement.
- (3) The mesolimbic dopamine plays a role in ethanol reinforcement.
- (4) Endogenous opioid peptides activate  $\mu$ -opioid receptors to increase mesolimbic dopamine release.



## **Chapter 2. Rationale and Specific Aims**

### **ETHANOL STIMULATES THE RELEASE OF MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINE**

Ethanol administration increases VTA dopamine neuron firing (Gessa et al., 1985; Brodie et al., 1990, 1999) and NAc dopamine release (Imperato and Di Chiara, 1986; Di Chiara and Imperato, 1988a; Yoshimoto et al., 1991, 1992a, b; Blanchard et al., 1993; Blomqvist et al., 1993; Heidbreder and De Witte, 1993; Campbell and McBride, 1995; Yim et al., 1998; Yim and Gonzales, 2000; Boileau et al., 2003). Also, ethanol increases NAc dopamine release dose-dependently when administered locally into NAc (Wozniak et al., 1991; Yim et al., 1998; Tuomainen et al., 2003). Due to the high concentrations required to evoke dopamine release in the NAc, the systemic effect of ethanol on NAc dopamine is probably due to an action at some other sites, including the VTA (Samson et al., 1997; Yim et al., 1998).

### **Mechanisms of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release**

#### Direct mechanisms

Ethanol directly activates VTA dopamine neurons (Brodie and Appel, 1998; Brodie et al., 1990, 1999). This could be due to ethanol-mediated inhibition of potassium currents (Appel et al., 2003), and voltage-gated potassium currents (m-currents) (Koyama et al., 2007). Also, ethanol targets the hyperpolarization-activated cation current ( $I_h$ ) to increase mesolimbic dopamine neuron firing (Okamoto et al., 2006). It is important to mention that in this direct mechanism, ethanol increases VTA neuron firing, but this may not necessarily translate to enhanced dopamine release in the NAc.

### Other mechanisms

Ethanol may recruit other neurochemical mechanisms in addition to the direct excitatory effects on VTA dopaminergic neurons. For example, serotonin potentiates ethanol-induced direct excitation of VTA dopaminergic neurons (Brodie et al., 1995). This could be due to ethanol stimulating serotonin 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptors directly (Lovinger, 1991a, b; Davies et al., 2006) and enhancing the depolarizing effects of serotonin at the 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptor (Lovinger and White, 1991). The 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptor is involved in ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine activity and release. For instance, local perfusion of a 5-HT<sub>3</sub> antagonist blocked ethanol-induced increases in somatodendritic dopamine in the VTA (Campbell et al., 1996; Liu et al., 2006). Furthermore, systemic 5-HT<sub>3</sub> blockade attenuates ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc (Carboni et al., 1989; Wozniak et al., 1990). Apart from 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptors, other 5-HT receptors are involved in the modulation of mesolimbic dopamine release. For example, nefazodone, a combined 5-HT<sub>2A</sub> antagonist and 5-HT reuptake inhibitor, decreases ethanol-stimulated NAc dopamine release (Olausson et al., 1998).

Apart from the serotonergic system, other neurochemical mechanisms such as cholinergic, cannabinoid and glycinergic (just to mention a few), play a role in ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. For instance, the systemic and intra-VTA administration of mecamylamine, a nicotinic acetylcholine receptor (nAChR) antagonist, attenuated ethanol-evoked dopamine release in the NAc (Blomqvist et al., 1993, 1997; Ericson et al., 1998, 2003, 2008; Larsson et al.,

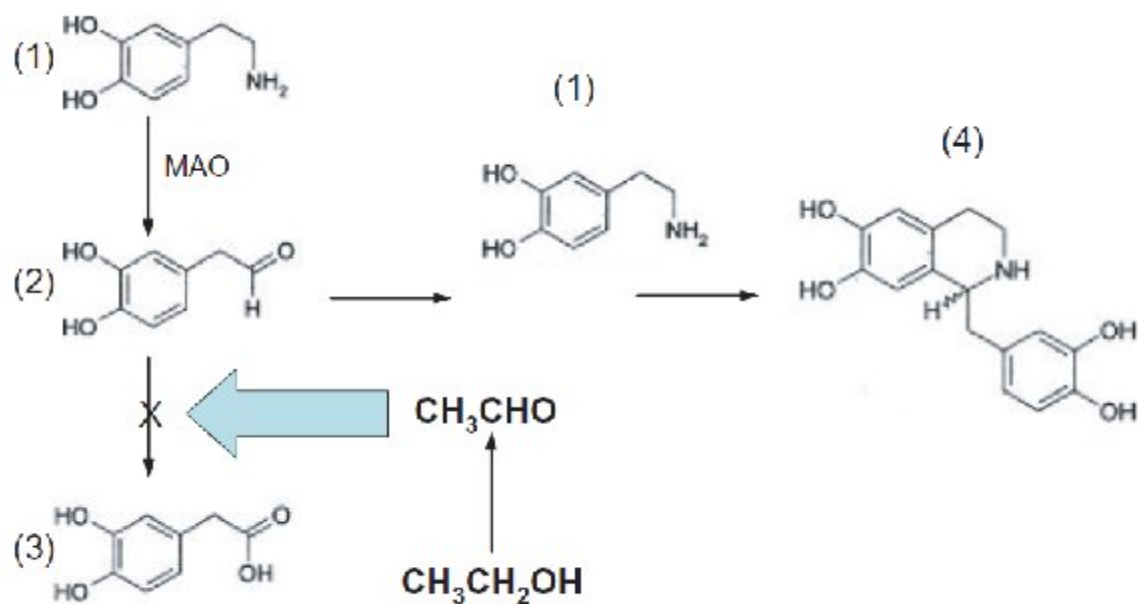
2002, 2004). Cannabinoid CB1 receptor blockade inhibited ethanol-evoked stimulation of VTA neuron firing rate (Perra et al., 2005), and other supporting studies show that ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release involves cannabinoid mechanisms (Hungund et al., 2003; Cheer et al., 2007). Ethanol can also stimulate mesolimbic dopamine through mechanisms involving the glycine receptor (Molander and Söderpalm, 2005, Molander et al. 2005). Also, there is some evidence (though not conclusive) for opioid mechanisms of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release (Acquas et al., 1993; Benjamin et al., 1993; Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998; Job et al., 2007). Now, we have introduced the possibility of the involvement of opioids (in addition to other non-opioid systems) in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. In the previous chapter, we discussed the idea that endogenous opioids activate the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor to modulate mesolimbic dopamine release. Ethanol may be changing the endogenous opioid system, such that this change leads an increase in mesolimbic dopamine activity. To understand this, it is important to discuss of how ethanol interacts with endogenous opioid system.

## **ETHANOL ALTERS ENDOGENOUS OPIOID ACTIVITY**

### **Ethanol stimulates endogenous morphine-like alkaloids**

Almost 40 years ago, it was suggested that ethanol may be metabolized in the body to ultimately give rise to the formation of morphine-like alkaloids called tetrahydroisoquinolines (TIQ) (Davis and Walsh, 1970a, b, Davis et al., 1970; Walsh et al., 1970; Yamanaka et al., 1970). Alcohol is metabolized by alcohol dehydrogenase to acetaldehyde. Dopamine is metabolized by monoamine oxidase to 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetaldehyde (refer to Figure 1.6). It is postulated

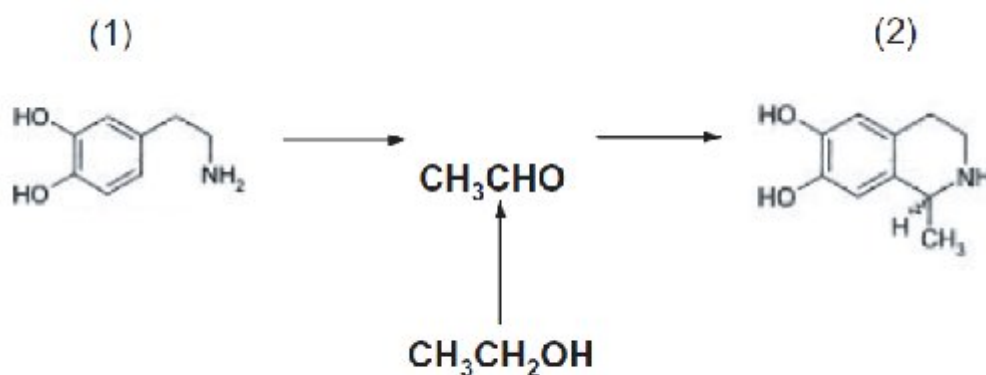
that acetaldehyde competitively inhibits the metabolism of 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetaldehyde to 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetic acid (DOPAC) by competing for acetaldehyde dehydrogenase, and the 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetaldehyde reacts with dopamine to give rise to tetrahydropapaveroline (THP) (Figure 2.1) (Haber et al., 1997).



- (1) dopamine
- (2) 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetaldehyde
- (3) 3, 4-dihydroxyphenylacetic acid (DOPAC)
- (4) tetrahydropapaveroline (THP)

**Figure 2.1.** Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of the opioid-like tetrahydropapaveroline (THP). CH<sub>3</sub>CH<sub>2</sub>OH = ethanol, CH<sub>3</sub>CHO = acetaldehyde. Figure adapted from Haber et al. (1997).

Acute ethanol increases THP levels in the striatum and midbrain (Cashaw, 1993). However, a limitation of this study is that rats were decapitated and tissue extracted to measure THP levels 100 min after intraperitoneal ethanol administration. It is therefore not clear from this study that ethanol increases THPs. THPs affect dopamine kinetics in the NAc (Melchior et al., 1978), but it is not clear if this effect is with regards to dopamine release or dopamine re-uptake. Extensive research has been done on 1-methyl-6, 7-dihydroxy-1, 2, 3, 4-tetrahydroisoquinoline (salsolinol) (Figure. 2.2) (Jamal et al., 2003a, b). Salsolinol is formed from the condensation of dopamine and acetaldehyde (Collins and Bigdeli, 1975; Haber et al., 1997).

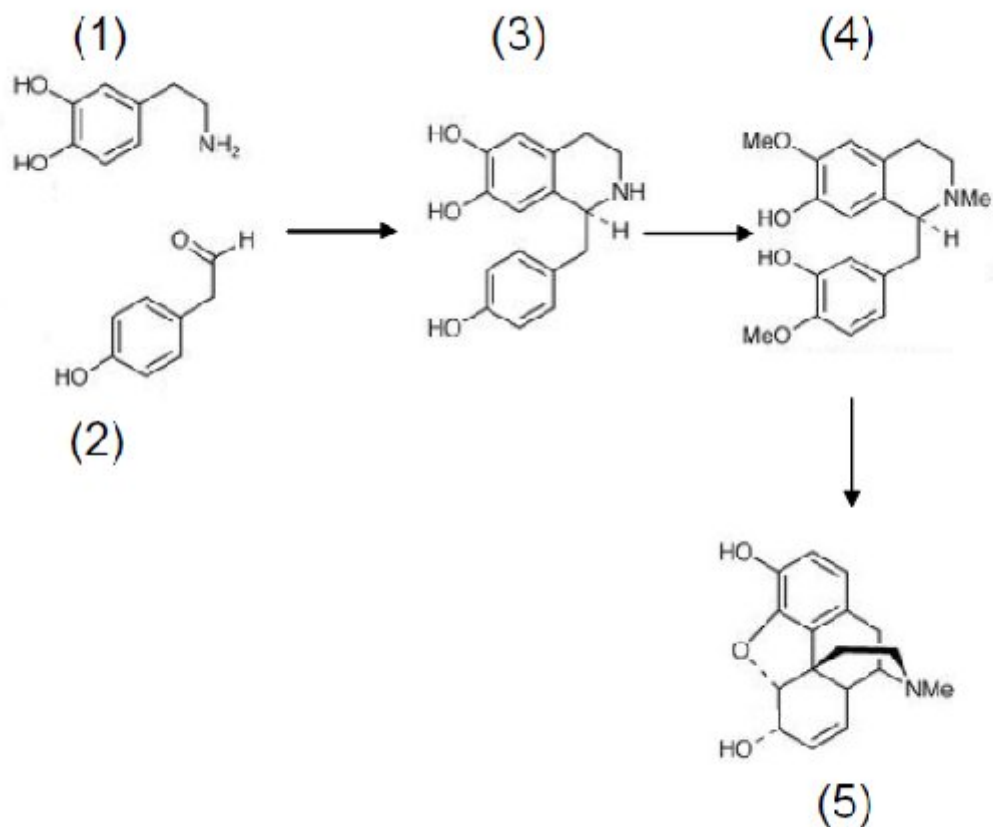


- (1) dopamine  
(2) salsolinol

**Figure 2.2.** Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of salsolinol.  $\text{CH}_3\text{CH}_2\text{OH}$  = ethanol,  $\text{CH}_3\text{CHO}$  = acetaldehyde. Figure adapted from Haber et al. (1997).

Salsolinol is found in the plasma and urine of humans after consuming ethanol (Collins et al., 1979), and is lower in the brain, at autopsy, of abstinent alcoholics than in non-abstinent alcoholics (Sjörquist et al., 1983). Salsolinol displaces met-enkephalin from its binding sites (Lucchi et al., 1982, 1985), and probably acts at  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (Lucchi et al., 1985). Furthermore, salsolinol is reinforcing in the VTA (Rodd et al., 2008), suggesting that salsolinol may activate the mesolimbic dopaminergic system. However Matsubawa et al. (1987) found no correlation between blood ethanol and brain salsolinol and dopamine levels in rats. Some data shows that chronic, but not acute alcohol leads to an increase in salsolinol in dopamine rich areas of the brain such as the striatum and the limbic forebrain in rats (Hamilton et al., 1978; Sjörquist et al., 1982), though this is not very clear in other studies (Collins et al., 1990). THP and TIQ are formed in very trace amounts, and therefore their role in ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine is doubted.

There is an idea that ethanol may increase endogenous morphine (Stefano et al., 2007; Zhu et al., 2008). It has been determined that endogenous morphine synthesis is dependent on dopamine (Boettcher et al., 2005, Zhu et al., 2005; Neri et al., 2008). Dopamine combines with 4-phenylacetaldehyde to form a precursor of morphine. A summarized simplified version of the proposed mechanism of the synthesis of endogenous morphine from dopamine is shown in Figure 2.3.



- (1) dopamine
- (2) 4-hydroxyphenylacetaldehyde
- (3) (S)-Norcoclaurine
- (4) (S)-Reticuline
- (5) morphine

**Figure 2.3.** Schematic showing the mechanism of formation of the morphine from dopamine. The process involves more steps than shown, but has been simplified. Me = methyl. Figure adapted from Herbert et al. (2000).

Does ethanol increase endogenous morphine release in the brain? Haber et al.

(1997) determined that ethanol induces formation of morphine precursors.

However, the morphine precursors (THP and S-norcoclaurine) were detected

only in the striatum, and only after long term (18 months) intake of ethanol (Haber et al., 1997). The morphine precursors were not detected in rats after 6 months alcohol intake. The idea that acute ethanol may increase endogenous morphine is not supported by any evidence. Overall, the idea that ethanol increases tetrahydroisoquinolines and endogenous morphine-like alkaloids, such that this increase contributes to the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release is not supported by any evidence.

### **Ethanol alters the expression of the $\mu$ -opioid receptors**

There is evidence suggesting that acute ethanol may affect the expression of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors. Vukojevic et al. (2008), using the PC12 cellular model, proposed that ethanol acts by directly affecting the sorting and re-distribution of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors at the plasma membrane. Also, acute ethanol changes the expression of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (Méndez et al., 2001). Mendez et al. (2001) showed that DAMGO binding was significantly decreased in the VTA and NAcS 30 min and 1 h, respectively, after ethanol administration. It is important to mention that the changes in the expression of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors could be due to changes in the release of opioid peptides. For example, acute DAMGO decreases the density of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in CHO cell line (Pak et al., 1996), therefore acute ethanol may be decreasing  $\mu$ -opioid receptor density in the VTA and NAcS via release of opioid peptides active at the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors. It is therefore important to discuss the interaction between ethanol and the endogenous opioid peptides.



### **Ethanol stimulates the release of endogenous opioid peptides**

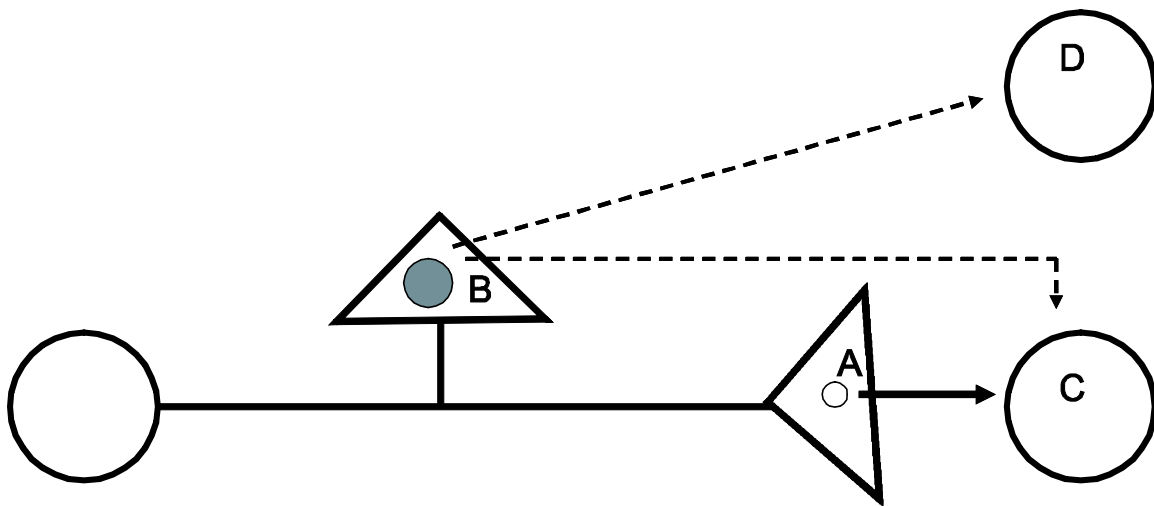
Ethanol affects the synthesis and regulation of  $\beta$ -endorphin (Gianoulakis, 1989). Acute and chronic ethanol increases  $\beta$ -endorphin levels in serum and in the brain (Schulz et al., 1980; Patel and Pohorecky, 1988, 1989; Anwer and Soliman, 1995). Acute ethanol increases  $\beta$ -endorphin content in the hypothalamus (Gianoulakis et al., 1987; Boyadjieva et al., 1999). Ethanol increases  $\beta$ -endorphin content in the NAc and VTA (Rasmussen et al., 1998). The ethanol-induced increase in  $\beta$ -endorphin in the studies mentioned above is difficult to interpret as it may reflect a product of changes in synthesis, release, transport or metabolism. However, microdialysis studies show that ethanol increases  $\beta$ -endorphin levels in the NAc (Olive et al., 2001; Marinelli et al., 2003, 2004) and central nucleus of the amygdala (Lam et al., 2008) in rats.

Ethanol affects the synthesis and regulation of enkephalin (Gianoulakis, 1989). Ethanol caused an increase in proenkephalin gene in the NAc (Li et al., 1998; de Gortari et al., 2000; Méndez and Morales-Mulia, 2006; Oliva et al., 2008). Also, in *utero* ethanol causes an increase in proenkephalin gene in the NAc (Druse et al., 1999). Additionally, perinatal ethanol alters met-enkephalin in rats (Lugo et al., 2006). Voluntary ethanol intake (for one month) caused a decrease in proenkephalin gene in the NAc (Cowen and Lawrence, 2001). In another study, voluntary consumption of ethanol caused an increase in met-enkephalin levels within the NAc (Nylander et al., 1994). Acute ethanol increases tissue levels of met-enkephalin in the brain (Schulz et al., 1980; Seizinger et al., 1983). However, in these tissue level studies, we cannot determine if the met-

enkephalin was released or synthesized. A better design is the microdialysis study undertaken by Marinelli et al. (2005) which shows that ethanol increases met-enkephalin levels in the NAc. Ethanol (1.6 g/kg) released met-enkephalin, and the time course of met-enkephalin release closely matches up with blood ethanol concentration, i.e. met-enkephalin peaked and declined as ethanol peaked and declined. Ethanol does not increase met-enkephalin levels in all brain structures. For instance, ethanol did not change met-enkephalin levels in the central nucleus of the amygdala (Lam et al., 2008). Heavy drinking of ethanol may decrease plasma met-enkephalin levels (Govoni et al. 1987).

We have discussed the idea that ethanol stimulates the release of endogenous opioid peptides. It is important to understand how endogenous opioid peptides are released, and to discuss how ethanol may affect this mechanism. Classical neurotransmitters (such as glutamate, GABA, acetylcholine) and neuropeptides (such as opioids) co-exist in many neurons (for review, see Hökfelt et al., 1987a, b; Merighi, 2002). The classical neurotransmitters are contained in small synaptic vesicles (SSVs), whereas the neuropeptides are contained in large dense core vesicles (LDCVs). In contrast to SSVs, LDCVs are located at some distance from the presynaptic plasma membrane (Ghijsen and Leenders, 2005). Also, the release of SSVs takes place at the active synaptic zones, whereas the release of LDCV content takes place at remote sites different from the synapse (Karhunen et al., 2001; Ghijsen and Leenders, 2005). In general, low frequencies of stimulation lead to the release of the classical neurotransmitters. The neuropeptide is released only after higher frequencies (or more prolonged bursts of low frequencies) of stimulation than is necessary for the exocytotic release of

the neurotransmitters (Whim and Lloyd, 1989; Leenders et al., 1999; Ghijsen and Leenders, 2005). After depolarization of a neuron, there is a fast release of classical neurotransmitter and a slower exocytosis of neuropeptide (Leenders et al., 2002; Ghijsen and Leenders, 2005). A summary of the proposed delayed effect of opioid peptides is shown in Figure 2.4.



**Figure 2.4.** Schematic showing the release of peptides compared to classical neurotransmitters. **A** = small synaptic vesicle containing classical neurotransmitter, **B** = large dense core vesicle containing neuropeptide, **C** = postsynaptic target, **D** = distant target. The classical neurotransmitter undergoes fast exocytotic release and travels a relatively short distance to the postsynaptic target. The peptide undergoes slower exocytotic release at sites remote from the synaptic cleft, and therefore has to diffuse through some distance before it reaches the postsynaptic target or a distant target. Overall, there is a delay in the effect of the neuropeptide.

Apart from depolarization of opioidergic neurons, opioids may also be released by the action of other neurotransmitters. Adenosine increases  $\beta$ -endorphin release from the hypothalamus (Boyadjieva and Sarkar, 1999). Also, dopamine can increase  $\beta$ -endorphin levels in the NAc (Roth-Deri et al., 2003). Acute administration of nicotine increases met-enkephalin release in the NAc (Houdi et

al., 1991). Serotonin (5HT) increases the extracellular levels of  $\beta$ -endorphin in the arcuate nucleus of the hypothalamus and in the NAc (Zangen et al., 1999).

An important question is therefore 'how does ethanol release the endogenous opioid peptides?' The mechanism of ethanol-stimulated increase of  $\beta$ -endorphin from the hypothalamus involves many voltage-gated calcium channels (P/Q, N, L, and T) (De et al., 1999). Boyadjieva and Sarkar (1999) determined that ethanol increases  $\beta$ -endorphin by increasing adenosine, which via adenosine receptors, increases  $\beta$ -endorphin. Based on discussions in the previous paragraph, it is possible that ethanol also increases endogenous opioids through activation of dopaminergic, cholinergic, and serotonergic systems. More research needs to be done to establish the mechanism of endogenous opioid peptide release via ethanol.

## **OPIOID MECHANISMS OF ETHANOL-STIMULATED MESOLIMBIC DOPAMINE RELEASE**

### **Is there a link between ethanol-stimulated endogenous opioid release and ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release?**

There is a general idea that ethanol stimulates endogenous opioids as part of the mechanism of ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release. For instance, it has been suggested that ethanol stimulates  $\beta$ -endorphin release, and this released  $\beta$ -endorphin acts on  $\mu$ - (and  $\delta$ -opioid) receptors in the VTA and/ or NAc to give rise to an increase in mesolimbic dopamine (Herz, 1997). However, closer examination of the microdialysis data (Olive et al., 2001; Marinelli et al., 2003, 2004) shows that ethanol-stimulated  $\beta$ -endorphin release in the NAc does not

match up with the typical time course for ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. Microdialysis detects an increase in  $\beta$ -endorphin levels only at a time *after*, and not before, dopamine increase in the NAc. There are numerous data showing a delay ( $\geq 60$  min) in  $\beta$ -endorphin release in the NAc (measured via microdialysis) after acute ethanol administration (Olive et al., 2001; Marinelli et al., 2003, 2004; Lam et al., 2008). From this, we conclude that opioid mediated increase in dopamine is probably not due to  $\beta$ -endorphin release and activity in the NAc. In fact, evidence seems to suggest that  $\beta$ -endorphin in the NAc is under dopaminergic control (Roth-Deri et al., 2003). With regards to ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release, a probable target for  $\beta$ -endorphin action is the VTA. Indeed, preliminary studies show that acute ethanol administration increases  $\beta$ -endorphin release in the VTA (Jarjour and Gianoulakis, 2006, abstract).

From microdialysis data, ethanol stimulated met-enkephalin increase within 30 min after ethanol administration in the NAcS (Marinelli et al., 2005) and VTA (Jarjour and Gianoulakis, 2006, abstract). This increase is detectable at such a time that it may correspond to ethanol-stimulated dopamine increases. However in these studies, sampling interval was 30 min, making it difficult therefore to estimate the nature of the time course of this release. It has been suggested that this ethanol-mediated increase in met-enkephalin in the NAc and VTA may activate  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors to give rise to an increase in mesolimbic dopamine.

It is unclear why  $\beta$ -endorphin and enkephalin release is delayed. One possible explanation is that when opioids are released, they have to diffuse through some distance to act at their targets (Figure 2.4). In summary, there may be a link between ethanol-stimulated opioid and dopamine release, but this is not clear, and more research needs to be done to clarify this.

### **A closer look at studies investigating the opioid mechanisms of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release**

A look into the literature shows some studies have been done to find an opioid mechanism of ethanol-mediated mesolimbic dopamine release. For instance, in behavioral studies, naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, suppresses dopamine increase due to ethanol self-administration (Gonzales and Weiss, 1998). However, naltrexone also suppressed ethanol intake in 6-OHDA-lesioned rats (Koistinen et al., 2001), suggesting that dopamine is not required for naltrexone suppression of ethanol reinforcement. Similarly, naloxone inhibited ethanol intake in rats with 6-OHDA lesions of the mesolimbic pathway (Shoemaker et al., 2002). In *in situ* hybridization studies, chronic ethanol consumption increased tyrosine hydroxylase mRNA levels in the VTA, and naltrexone (1 mg/kg) treatment suppresses the ethanol-induced increase in the VTA tyrosine hydroxylase mRNA levels (Lee et al., 2005).

Benjamin et al. (1993) reported that naltrexone reversed ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc in awake, freely moving Long Evans rats. However,

in this paper (Benjamin et al, 1993), very high ethanol concentration (5%v/v, >800 mM) was locally administered (via reverse dialysis) into the NAc throughout the experiment (200 min), and the changes in mesolimbic dopamine were measured, with naltrexone (systemic) cumulatively (0, 0.25, 0.5, and 1 mg/kg i.p.) administered. In this study, the ethanol was continuously infused into the NAc, then two 20 min samples were taken, after which saline different doses of naltrexone were injected 40 min apart (to allow the collection of two 20 min samples after each injection). Details regarding the recovery of the probes, and the approximate amount of ethanol reaching the NAc were not given, and thus it is impossible to estimate how much ethanol may have reached the NAc. In addition to this, when ethanol is administered via reverse dialysis into the NAc, its concentration in brain tissue may vary dramatically with distance from the probe (Wozniak et al., 1991). This makes conclusions regarding an estimate of the amount of ethanol reaching the NAc difficult. Also, when ethanol is administered into a specific brain structure like the NAc, as opposed to systemic administration, the biological effects have to be carefully interpreted. For example, some other studies involving focal application of ethanol into the NAc show that the NAc is relatively insensitive to the dopamine stimulating effects of ethanol, except when very high concentrations of ethanol are used (Wozniak et al., 1991; Yim et al., 1998; Tuomainen et al., 2003).

Following systemic administration, the concentration of ethanol reaching the brain peaks and then decreases as the ethanol is metabolized and undergoes clearance. In this study, continuous intra-NAc administration of ethanol was given, introducing a question as to whether the measured dopamine response can ever be attained physiologically. For example, in other studies utilizing reverse dialysis of ethanol into the NAc, the ethanol-evoked dopamine response is not continuous throughout the administration of ethanol (Tuomainen et al., 2003; Lof et al., 2007). In the study by Lof et al. (2007), they showed that the NAc dopamine increases due to focally administered ethanol last only about 40 min, regardless of continuous intra-NAc ethanol infusion. Another example can be seen from the work by Tuomainen et al. (2003) in which they found that a reverse dialysis of 800 mM of ethanol continuously for 1 h into the NAc of rats increased dopamine, but the dopamine peaked at 15 min and was back to baseline at around 45 min, even while the ethanol was still continuously administered. Going back to the paper by Benjamin et al. (1993), it is likely, therefore, that at time > 40 min after the start of intra-NAc ethanol infusion (and before the injection of the naltrexone doses) there may be a time-dependent decrease in dopamine release (see Tuomainen et al., 2003; Lof et al., 2007). This implies that, absent any appropriate controls, the observed changes in dopamine may be due to a time-related decrease in ethanol-induced dopamine release and not due to naltrexone administration. An appropriate control would have been to repeat the same experiment, substituting saline for all corresponding cumulative naltrexone injection doses, in order to identify if there is a time-dependent change in ethanol-induced dopamine throughout the duration of the experiment (200 min) independent of naltrexone administration.



Also in this experiment, rats were injected i.p. 4 times with saline or various naltrexone doses. This procedure is stressful, and it is thought that stress can affect endogenous opioid levels (Patel and Pohorecky, 1988; Marinelli et al., 2004). Furthermore, there may be an involvement of endogenous opioid mechanisms in the interaction between stress and ethanol (Trudeau et al., 1991). We, therefore, cannot exclude stress as a confounding variable in the results obtained in the experiment. An adequate control to address this has been mentioned above, or alternatively a less stressful route of administration can be used. A typical dopamine response includes an initial increase, and then a decrease back to baseline. In this experiment, the initial increase in dopamine was supposedly sustained throughout the experiment, and decreased by the cumulative doses of naltrexone. With all the limitations mentioned above, we cannot conclude with confidence, that naltrexone attenuates ethanol-evoked dopamine release in the NAc, and a better experimental design needs to be done.

Inoue (2000) examined the effect of naltrexone (systemic) on the ethanol (systemic) evoked increases in the firing rates of VTA dopaminergic neurons in anesthetized male Sprague Dawley rats. The conclusion of this research work (Inoue, 2000) is that naltrexone attenuates ethanol-evoked increases in VTA dopaminergic neuron firing, but only at very high naltrexone doses (30 mg/kg). In any case, 3.0 mg/kg of naltrexone, which is a pharmacologically relevant dose, had no effect on ethanol induced VTA dopamine neuron firing activity. This data can be interpreted to mean that, notwithstanding the administration of 3.0 mg/kg

naltrexone, ethanol still increased the firing of VTA dopamine neurons. One limitation is that VTA dopamine neuron firing does not necessarily correspond to a release of dopamine in the NAc. Also, even though this research data concluded that naltrexone resulted in depression of VTA dopaminergic neuronal firing rates activated by acute ethanol administration in the NAc, the doses of naltrexone (30 mg/kg) which achieved this were extremely high and may have achieved this through non-opioid mechanisms.

In separate experiments in this study (Inoue, 2000), the accumulation of L-DOPA (which is considered as an indicator of dopamine metabolism or release) in the NAc after ethanol administration was measured. Ethanol 2.5 g/kg (i.p.) caused approximately 40% increase in L-DOPA in the NAc. Naltrexone 3.0 and 10.0 mg/kg were ineffective in suppressing the accumulation of L-DOPA in the NAc due to 2.5 g/kg ethanol. A major limitation of this work is that rats were decapitated, and the NAc was extracted for L-DOPA analysis, 90 min after ethanol administration. However, in other microdialysis studies, ethanol (2.5 g/kg, i.p.) increases dopamine in the NAc shortly after administration, and the dopamine levels are back to baseline at 60 min after ethanol administration (Blomqvist et al., 1993, 1997; Olausson et al., 1998). L-DOPA accumulation in the NAc was therefore analyzed *after* dopamine levels in the NAc would have come back to baseline. We therefore cannot correlate the L-DOPA levels with ethanol-mediated dopamine release. The Inoue (2000) study showed that naltrexone (30 mg/kg), but not naltrexone (3 and 10 mg/kg), was effective in suppressing ethanol-mediated increase in VTA dopamine neuron firing and ethanol-mediated accumulation of L-DOPA in the NAc. With the limitations of this

study, it is not clear if naltrexone suppresses acute ethanol-mediated increase in mesolimbic dopamine release

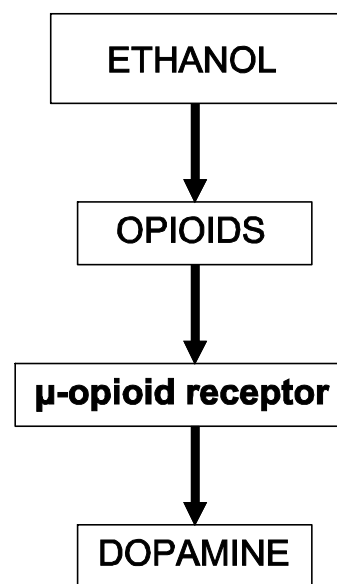
It is also not clear if the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. Ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release is attenuated in some, but not all, models of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor knockout mice (Job et al., 2007). A major limitation with the knockout studies is that lifelong deletion of a gene can lead to compensatory mechanisms and therefore data obtained from knockout models should be interpreted very carefully, preferably with some pharmacological antagonism studies supporting the findings. Naloxonazine (15 mg/kg i.p.), an irreversible selective  $\mu$ 1-opioid antagonist, suppresses ethanol-induced mesolimbic dopamine release (Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998) in freely-moving animals, suggesting that the  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptor is involved in this mechanism. However, a limitation of naloxonazine is that it is thought to block  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Dray and Nunan, 1984), and since  $\delta$ -opioid receptors may be involved in ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc (Acquas et al., 1993), it may be argued that the effect may be due to  $\mu$ 1- or  $\delta$ -opioid receptors or both. However, naloxonazine has a 200 fold higher selectivity of  $\mu$ 1- over  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Raynor et al., 1994). Honkanen et al. (1996) showed that doses of naltrindole which block  $\delta$ -opioid function had no effect on ethanol intake whereas naloxonazine (15 mg/kg i.p.) did, suggesting that the effects of naloxonazine at this dose are predominantly due to  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptors. We believe that naloxonazine is acting predominantly at the  $\mu$ 1- opioid receptor (see discussion on naloxonazine in section on the pharmacology of the  $\mu$ -opioid antagonists). Therefore, the idea that naloxonazine is acting through the

$\delta$ -opioid is not very strong, making a case for a role of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in ethanol-evoked dopamine release in the NAc (Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998). However, naloxonazine is not effective in suppressing ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine in all studies (see Job et al., 2007). In summary, it is not clear that  $\mu$ -opioid inhibition leads to an attenuation of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release (Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998; Job et al., 2007).

### **Proposed mechanism of $\mu$ -opioid-mediated ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release**

Ethanol increases endogenous opioids (Olive et al., 2001; Marinelli et al., 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006). Endogenous opioids, such as enkephalin (Daugé et al., 1992; Cador et al., 1989; Kalivas and Richardson-Carlson, 1986),  $\beta$ -endorphin (Iyenger et al., 1989; Spanagel et al., 1990a, 1991a, b), endomorphin (Huang et al., 2004; Okutsu et al., 2006; Terashvili et al., 2008) all increase dopamine release in the NAc. It is hypothesized that ethanol increases dopamine, in part, by

stimulating endogenous opioid peptides which in turn act at  $\mu$ -opioid receptors to increase dopamine in the NAc (Figure. 2.5). Based on the scheme in Figure.2.5,



**Figure 2.5.** Schematic showing proposed  $\mu$ -opioid mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release.

therefore, blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors should lead to a suppression of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release.

## **SUMMARY AND SPECIFIC AIMS**

We discussed data showing that ethanol increases dopamine release in the NAc. Also, ethanol stimulates the release of endogenous opioid peptides. It is proposed that ethanol increases mesolimbic dopamine, in part, by stimulating the release of endogenous opioids to activate the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor, leading to a disinhibition of VTA dopaminergic neurons to result in an increase in dopamine in the NAc. We ended the review, by discussing experiments that had been done previously to determine the role of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in the mechanism of ethanol-induced mesolimbic dopamine release. Previous experiments concluded that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release. After a careful look into the literature regarding previous experimental designs and limitations, we are convinced that the conclusions need to be interpreted with care, and we are convinced that more comprehensive research needs to be done to effectively characterize the role of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in the mechanism of ethanol-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS, and we propose such an experiment.

For the purposes of this project, we will study the involvement of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAcS in male rats. In our experiments, Long Evans rats will be used, and dialysate dopamine and ethanol will be obtained using *in vivo* microdialysis, and analyzed using HPLC and GC, respectively. Our hypothesis is that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor plays a role in ethanol-

stimulated dopamine release in rats; therefore blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor should decrease this effect. This hypothesis will be tested by the following specific aims:

(1) To find out if naltrexone affects basal dopamine levels in the NAcS. This will be done by administering cumulative intravenous (i.v.) doses of saline and different doses of naltrexone to determine if there is a change in dopamine in the NAcS.

(2) To experimentally find an effective dose of naltrexone to suppress morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS. We will look for a dose-dependent effect of systemic naltrexone on morphine-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. This will be done by i.v. pretreatment of rats with vehicle or different doses of naltrexone and subsequently measuring morphine-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS.

(3) To measure the effect of systemic naltrexone on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. This will be done by i.v. administration of vehicle, or a dose of naltrexone that is effective in abolishing morphine-evoked NAcS dopamine release, and determining the effect of these effective doses on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release.

(4) To measure the effect of a specific  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist on morphine-stimulated dopamine release. This will be done by subcutaneous (s.c.) pretreatment of rats with vehicle or  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, and subsequently

measuring dopamine release in the NAcS due to i.v. morphine administered 20-24 hours later.

(5) To measure the effect of a specific  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS of Long Evans rats. This will be done by s.c. pretreatment of rats with vehicle or the dose of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine that attenuated morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS (in previous experiment), and subsequently measuring dopamine release in the NAcS due to i.v. ethanol administered 20-25 h later.

### **Chapter 3. The role of the $\mu$ -opioid receptors in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell in ethanol-naïve rats**

#### **Abstract**

**Background:** It has been proposed that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor plays a role in ethanol-reinforcement through modulation of the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. Our hypothesis is that blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors attenuate ethanol-mediated increases in dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell.

**Methods:** Ethanol-naïve male Long Evans rats ( $n = 95$ ) were prepared for *in vivo* microdialysis and intravenous drug infusion. Experiments were done to determine the effect of naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on morphine- and ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell.

**Results:** Naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, via blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, suppressed the prolongation, but not the initiation of the dopamine release by ethanol.

**Conclusions:** The  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in a delayed component of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell in ethanol-naïve rats.

**Key words:** ethanol, morphine, naltrexone,  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, mesolimbic dopamine



## Introduction

The mesolimbic dopaminergic system, which includes the pathway from the ventral tegmental area (VTA) to the nucleus accumbens (NAc), is thought to play a role in ethanol reinforcement (for review, see Gonzales et al., 2004).

Endogenous opioidergic systems are also thought to play a role in ethanol reinforcement (for review, see Herz, 1997). Naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, is FDA approved for clinical use in the management of alcoholism (Volpicelli et al., 1992, 1995; O'Brien et al., 1996). Also,  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, a selective  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist, is effective in suppressing ethanol intake in rats (Krishnan-Sarin et al., 1998; Stromberg et al., 1998a), and there is a strong suggestion that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a major role in ethanol intake and reinforcement (Myers & Robinson, 1999; Roberts et al., 2000; Hall et al., 2001; Hyytia and Kiianmaa, 2001; Becker et al., 2002; Lasek et al., 2007). It has been proposed that blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors leads to the suppression of ethanol reinforcement partly by attenuating ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine activity (Herz, 1997).

Naltrexone, in an operant self-administration study, attenuated the NAc dopamine increase that occurs as a result of ethanol self-administration (Gonzales and Weiss, 1998) in ethanol-experienced rats. However, in another behavioral study in ethanol-experienced rats, naltrexone suppression of ethanol intake was retained in ethanol-experienced rats with lesions of the mesolimbic dopamine pathway (Koistinen et al., 2001) suggesting that the mechanism involved in naltrexone suppression of ethanol reinforcement may not even

require mesolimbic dopamine. It is also not very clear if naltrexone attenuates acute ethanol-mediated increases in mesolimbic dopamine activity in ethanol-naïve rats. For instance, even though Benjamin et al. (1993) reported that, in ethanol naïve rats, naltrexone attenuated ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc, Inoue (2000) reported that naltrexone, at pharmacologically relevant doses, did not decrease acute ethanol-induced increase in the firing rates of VTA dopaminergic neurons in anesthetized ethanol-naïve rats. More research needs to be done to clarify the effect of naltrexone on ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. Naltrexone is non-selective, blocking  $\mu$ -,  $\delta$ - and  $\kappa$ -opioid receptors. The opioid receptors are involved in the modulation of mesolimbic dopamine (Herz, 1997). Therefore, it is important to characterize the respective contribution of the individual receptor types to the effect of naltrexone on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release.

A literature search shows that some experiments to characterize the contribution of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor to the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release have been done. For instance, Tanda and Di Chiara (1998) reported that naloxonazine, an irreversible selective  $\mu_1$ -opioid receptor subtype antagonist, suppressed ethanol-induced mesolimbic dopamine release. However, naloxonazine did not block ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release in all animal models (Job et al., 2007). Furthermore, naloxonazine is thought to also block  $\delta$ -opioid receptors (Dray and Nunan, 1984), and there is evidence that  $\delta$ -opioid receptors play a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release (Acquas et al., 1993). The role of the  $\mu$ -

opioid receptor in the mechanism of ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release is not clear, and more work needs to be done to clarify this.

*In vivo* microdialysis shows that intravenous (i.v.) ethanol increases dopamine in the nucleus accumbens shell (NAcS) in awake, freely moving naïve Long Evans rats (Howard et al., 2008). In the present study, our goal was to test the hypothesis that in naïve rats, blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors inhibits ethanol-mediated increases in dopamine release in the NAcS. To test this hypothesis, we prepared male Long Evans rats for i.v. drug administration and intracerebral microdialysis from the NAcS and examined the effect of naltrexone (i.v.) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (s.c.) pretreatments on morphine (positive control experiments) and ethanol-evoked increases in dopamine release.

## **Materials and Methods**

### *Animals*

Male Long-Evans rats (n = 95) (Charles River Laboratories, Wilmington, MA), weighing 280-407 g on dialysis day, were used for these experiments. Sixty-nine and twenty-six rats were used for the naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments, respectively. The rats were housed individually in a temperature (25°C) and light (12 h light/12 h dark) controlled room, and had access to food and water *ad libitum*. The rats were handled for at least four days prior to surgery. All procedures were carried out in compliance with the guidelines set forth by the *National Institutes of Health Guide for the Care and Use of*

*Laboratory Animals* and the Institutional Animal Care and Use Committee of the University of Texas at Austin.

### *Surgery*

A jugular catheter was inserted, and a guide cannula was placed over the NAc in each rat using the procedure of Howard et al. (2008). The catheter was placed in the jugular vein, passed subcutaneously to exit an incision on the head.

Intravenous catheters were constructed from silastic tubing (0.30 mm ID, 0.64 mm OD, 0.15 mm wall thickness, Fisher Scientific, Hampton, NH), a cannula (22 gauge, Plastics One, Roanoke, VA), and silicon adhesive (DAP Inc., Baltimore, MD). The rats were under isoflurane anesthesia (2.0%) during stereotaxic and jugular catheterization surgery. The guide cannula used for microdialysis (21 gauge, Plastics One, Roanoke, VA) was implanted above the shell (coordinates in mm relative to Bregma: AP +2.2, ML +0.9, DV -3.8) of the NAc while the animal was in a stereotaxic frame. The DV coordinate represents the bottom of the guide cannula, and the probe extends an additional 4.0 mm below the cannula when seated into the guide. An obturator was placed in the guide cannula to prevent blockage. Rats were allowed to recover from surgery for 3-6 days before experiments.

### *Microdialysis*

The evening before the dialysis experiment, a laboratory constructed probe (1.5 mm active membrane length, 270  $\mu$ m OD, 18,000 molecular weight cut-off) was implanted through the guide cannula and perfused (CMA 100 microinjection pump, Acton, MA) with artificial cerebrospinal fluid (ACSF: 149 mM NaCl, 2.8 mM

KCl, 1.2 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 1.2 mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.25 mM ascorbic acid, 5.4 mM D-glucose). The rats were placed in individual chambers with free access to water and food, and the flow rate was lowered to 0.2 µL/min, and allowed to run overnight. The next morning, the flow rate was increased to 2.0 µL/min., and allowed to run at this flow rate for two hours before the dialysis experiment began. Samples were collected at 5-min intervals. In one experiment, naltrexone was cumulatively administered i.v. to determine the effect of naltrexone on basal dopamine levels. In another experimental design, naltrexone was administered i.v. 20 min before i.v. drug (morphine, ethanol and saline) treatment. In these experiments, morphine (1 mg/kg) was delivered as a bolus dose, ethanol (1g/kg) and equivalent volume saline treatments were delivered at the rate of 4 mL/min. In yet another experimental design, β-funaltrexamine was administered s.c. 20-25 h before rats were given i.v. drug treatments (morphine, ethanol and saline). In these experiments, all animals received saline, followed by either morphine or ethanol. Upon completion of the experiments, the perfusate was switched to calcium-free ACSF. A 5-min sample was taken after 1 h to verify that dopamine recovered in the experimental samples was due to calcium-dependent exocytotic release. For all groups, every dialysis sample was analyzed for dopamine, and ethanol was determined in the post-infusion samples in the ethanol experiments.

### *Histology*

After the dialysis experiment (1-3 days), the rats were overdosed with sodium pentobarbital (150 mg/kg, i.v.). The rats were perfused intracardially with saline followed by 10% formalin, and the brains were extracted and placed in 10% formalin overnight. The brains were sectioned (100 µm thick) with a Vibratome

(Leica, Nussloch, Germany) and then stained with cresyl violet to confirm probe placement in the NAcS. The probe tracks were mapped using the atlas of Paxinos and Watson (1986), and Paxinos et al. (1999).

#### *High Pressure Liquid Chromatography (HPLC) and Gas Chromatography (GC)*

Dialysate dopamine was analyzed using HPLC with electrochemical detection. The system used a Polaris 3 $\mu$  C18 column (50 x 2 mm, Varian, Lake Forest, CA). The mobile phase (pH = 5.6) consisted of 0.50 g octanesulfonic acid, 0.05 g decanesulfonic acid, 0.13 g ethylenediaminetetraacetic acid, 11.1 g NaH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, and 150 ml methanol, all in 1 L of deionized water. Dialysate samples were mixed with ascorbate oxidase at 4°C prior to injection. Dopamine was detected with an electrochemical detector (Model VT03, Antec Leyden, Netherlands) at a potential of + 345 mV (relative to an Ag/AgCl reference). A second system was used for some samples in which the reference was an *in situ* Ag/AgCl (ISAAC). KCl was added to the mobile phase in appropriate concentrations in this case (4.47 g/L). The limit of detection was ~0.2 nM. The peaks were recorded using EZChrom software, and the concentration of dopamine in each sample was determined using external standards.

Ethanol was analyzed in 2  $\mu$ l aliquots that were transferred from the dialysate sample into 2 ml gas chromatography vials immediately after sample collection. Dialysate ethanol concentrations were determined following the method of Howard et al. (2008). A Varian CP 3800 gas chromatograph with flame ionization detection and a Varian 8200 headspace autosampler was used to analyze the concentrations of ethanol in the samples. The stationary phase was an HP

Innowax capillary column (30 m x 0.53 mm x 1.0  $\mu$ m film thickness) and helium was the mobile phase. Resulting ethanol peaks were recorded using Varian Star Chromatography Workstation software, and calibration was achieved using external standards.

### *Drugs and drug treatments*

Morphine sulphate salt pentahydrate (NIDA Drug Supply Program) was dissolved in saline (1 mg/mL). Naltrexone hydrochloride (Sigma-Aldrich, St. Louis, MO) was dissolved in saline.  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine hydrochloride (Tocris Bioscience, Ellisville, MO) was dissolved in de-ionized water and appropriate NaCl was added to the resultant solution to make it 0.9%w/v (normal saline). A 10% w/v solution of ethanol in saline was made from ethanol (95%) (Aaper Alcohol and Chemical Co., Shelbyville, KY). All drugs were administered via the i.v. route except  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine which was administered via the s.c. route.

### *Data Analysis*

The dopamine data was either used directly (naltrexone cumulative experiment) or transformed to percent of basal values (all other experiments). The Area Under the Curve (AUC), which is the difference between post-infusion dopamine levels and baseline, was calculated for dopamine data for some experiments.

The analysis of the dopamine time course was done using repeated measures ANOVA using SPSS (SPSS Inc, Chicago, IL). The analysis of the AUC was done using One-way ANOVA using SPSS. The criterion for type I error was set to  $P < 0.05$ . We performed post hoc contrasts (Bonferroni corrected), comparing individual time points between treatment groups, and individual time points with

basals within groups when significance was detected for time, or drug treatment x time interaction. Values are reported as mean  $\pm$  SEM.

For all experiments, the within subject variable was time. For the experiment involving naltrexone and morphine, the between subject variable was naltrexone dose (4 levels). For the naltrexone and ethanol experiment, we have one between subject factor (naltrexone dose, with 3 levels). For experiments involving  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, the between subject variable was  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (2 levels). For all experiments, there were 20 missing data points (out of a total of 1510) due to problems with chromatography or sample collection. The missing points were estimated by taking the average of the values on either side of the missing point and the degrees of freedom in the final statistical analyses were corrected for the estimated data.

## Results

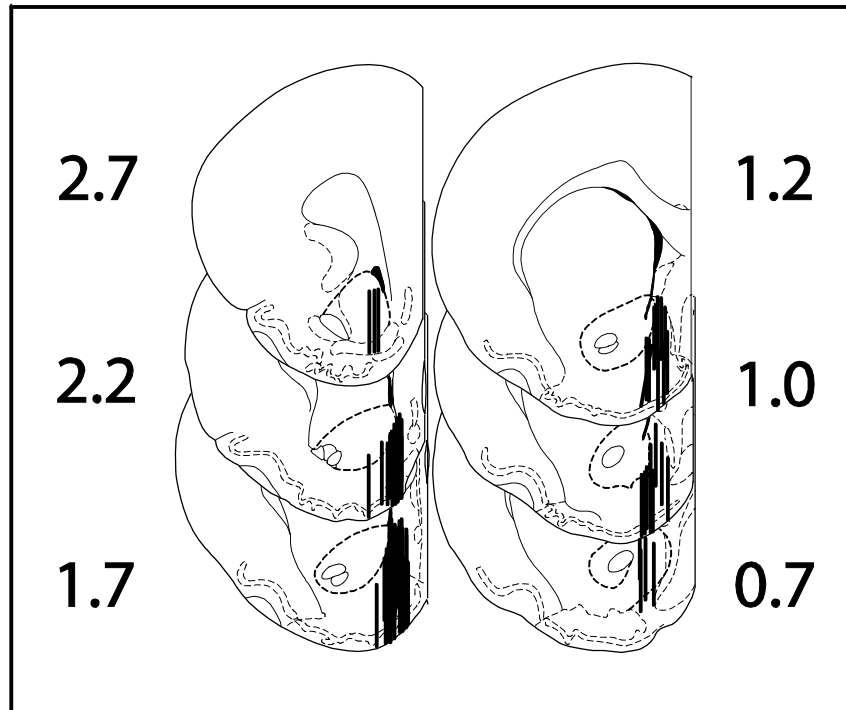
### *Histology and calcium dependency of dialysate dopamine*

The microdialysis probe placements in the NAcS are shown in Figure 3.1. Rats that had probes (a) completely in the NAcS (89% of rats) and (b) predominantly in the NAcS with not more than 35% of the probe in the border between the NAc shell and the core (11% of rats) were included in the analysis.

The  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  dependency of dialysate dopamine was ascertained for all rats used in this study. The criterion for acceptable  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  dependency was the attainment of at least 60% reduction in extracellular dopamine during  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  free ACSF perfusion



compared with regular ACSF perfusion. For all experiments, the mean reduction for extracellular dopamine was  $85 \pm 2\%$ .

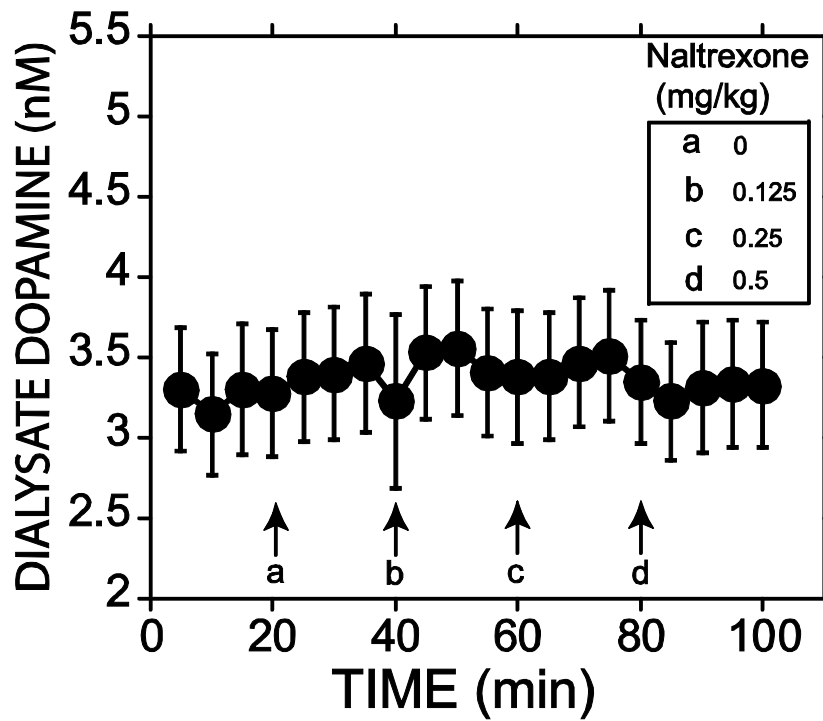


**Figure 3.1.** Histological analysis to confirm probe placements in the nucleus accumbens shell. Coordinates are from Bregma.

*Naltrexone does not alter basal levels of dopamine.*

We did three naltrexone experiments. One experiment involved cumulative i.v. administration of saline and different doses of naltrexone (0.125, 0.25, 0.5 mg/kg). Another experiment involved i.v. infusion of saline or different doses of naltrexone (0.01, 0.1, and 0.3 mg/kg) 20 min before infusion of a single dose of morphine. Yet another experiment involved i.v. infusion of saline or different doses of naltrexone (0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg) 20 min before infusion of ethanol or

saline. For all experiments, saline infusions (controls) did not cause any change in basal dopamine levels. In the naltrexone cumulative dosing experiment, naltrexone did not cause any change in dopamine basal levels ( $F_{19, 94} = 1.06$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , time) (Figure 3.2).



**Figure 3.2.** Naltrexone does not change basal levels of dopamine. This shows the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of male Long Evans rats after i.v. pretreatment with cumulative doses of naltrexone ( $n = 6$ ). Each rat received saline and naltrexone doses (0.125, 0.25, and 0.5 mg/kg), with infusions administered 20 min apart. The arrows indicate the point of infusion.

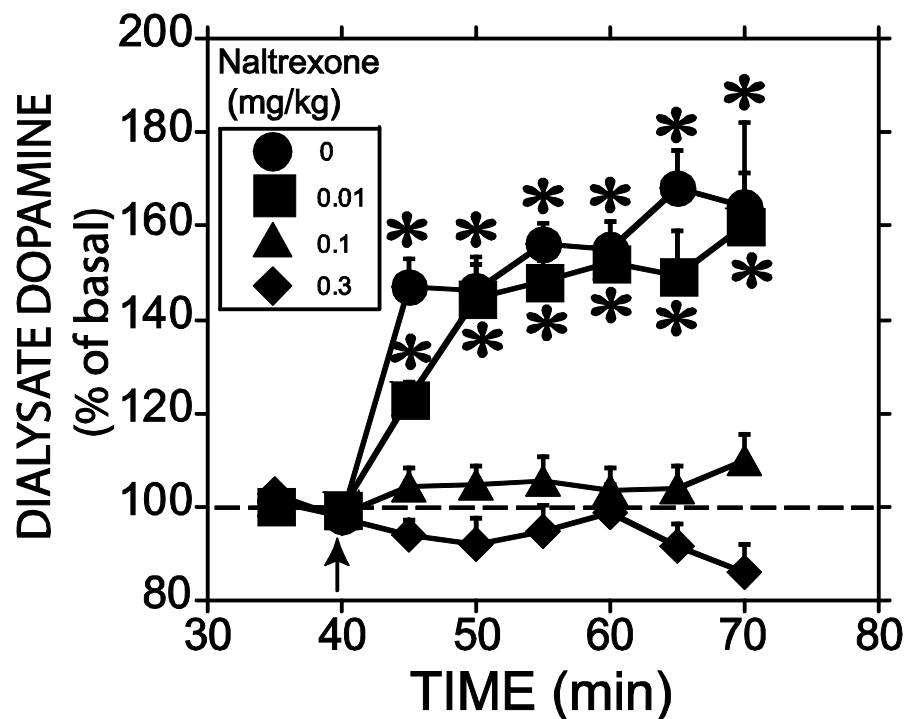
In the naltrexone and morphine experiment, naltrexone (0.01, 0.1 and 0.3 mg/kg) did not alter basal dopamine levels. ANOVA showed no significant difference in dopamine levels after infusion of saline ( $n = 6$ ) or naltrexone doses (mg/kg): 0.01 ( $n = 5$ ), 0.1 ( $n = 6$ ), and 0.3 ( $n = 7$ ) ( $F_{15, 99} = 0.69$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the naltrexone dose  $\times$  time interaction). Before naltrexone pretreatment, basal dopamine levels

(nM) were  $1.0 \pm 0.3$ ,  $1.9 \pm 0.4$ ,  $1.8 \pm 0.5$ , and  $1.2 \pm 0.4$  for saline and naltrexone doses 0.01, 0.1, and 0.3 mg/kg respectively. In the naltrexone and ethanol experiment, naltrexone (0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg) did not alter basal dopamine levels. ANOVA showed no significant change in dopamine levels after saline ( $n = 12$ ), naltrexone 0.3 mg/kg ( $n = 14$ ), or 1.0 mg/kg ( $n = 13$ ) infusions ( $F_{14, 248} = 1.25$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the naltrexone dose  $\times$  time interaction). For these experiments basal dopamine levels (nM) (before naltrexone infusion) were  $1.0 \pm 0.2$ ,  $1.2 \pm 0.2$ , and  $1.2 \pm 0.2$  respectively.

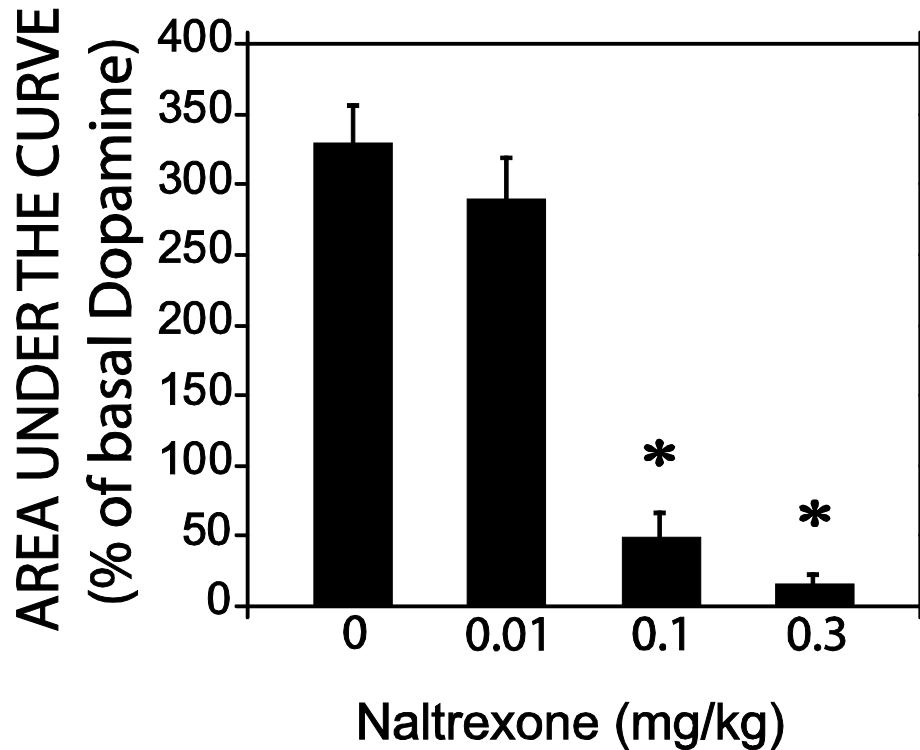
*Naltrexone inhibited morphine-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release.*

We infused rats with saline or different doses of naltrexone (0.01, 0.1, 0.3 mg/kg, i.v.) before infusion of morphine (1 mg/kg, i.v.). For rats pretreated with saline, morphine increased dopamine (about 50% above baseline), and this increase was sustained throughout the time course analyzed (Figure 3.3). Naltrexone dose-dependently attenuated morphine-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. We found that, compared to saline, naltrexone caused a significant reduction in morphine-stimulated dialysate dopamine ( $F_{21, 138} = 9.50$ ,  $P < 0.05$ , for the naltrexone dose  $\times$  time interaction). Post hoc analyses revealed that at 5 min after morphine infusion, saline controls were different from all naltrexone pretreated rats. At all other time points afterwards, saline controls were different from naltrexone doses 0.1 and 0.3 mg/kg ( $P < 0.05$ ) (Figure 3.3). Also, a difference between the effect of different doses of naltrexone on the AUC of morphine-evoked dopamine was detected ( $F_{3, 23} = 55.87$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ), and further analysis using Tukey HSD showed that naltrexone doses (mg/kg) 0.1 and 0.3, but not 0.01, are different from controls (Figure 3.4). Basal dopamine levels (nM)

(before morphine infusion) for saline and naltrexone doses 0.01, 0.1, and 0.3 mg/kg were  $1.0 \pm 0.3$ ,  $1.9 \pm 0.4$ ,  $1.8 \pm 0.5$  and  $1.2 \pm 0.4$  respectively ( $n = 5-7$ ).



**Figure 3.3.** Naltrexone dose-dependently inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (time course). This shows the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of male Long Evans rats after i.v. pretreatment with saline (control) and naltrexone (0.01, 0.1, 0.3 mg/kg) and i.v. infusion with morphine (1 mg/kg). Each rat received an i.v. pretreatment of the different naltrexone doses followed 20 min later by morphine (1 mg/kg) ( $n = 5 - 7$ ). Mean  $\pm$  SEM are shown for each point. \* shows a significant difference from basals of all doses. Arrow indicates the morphine infusion time.

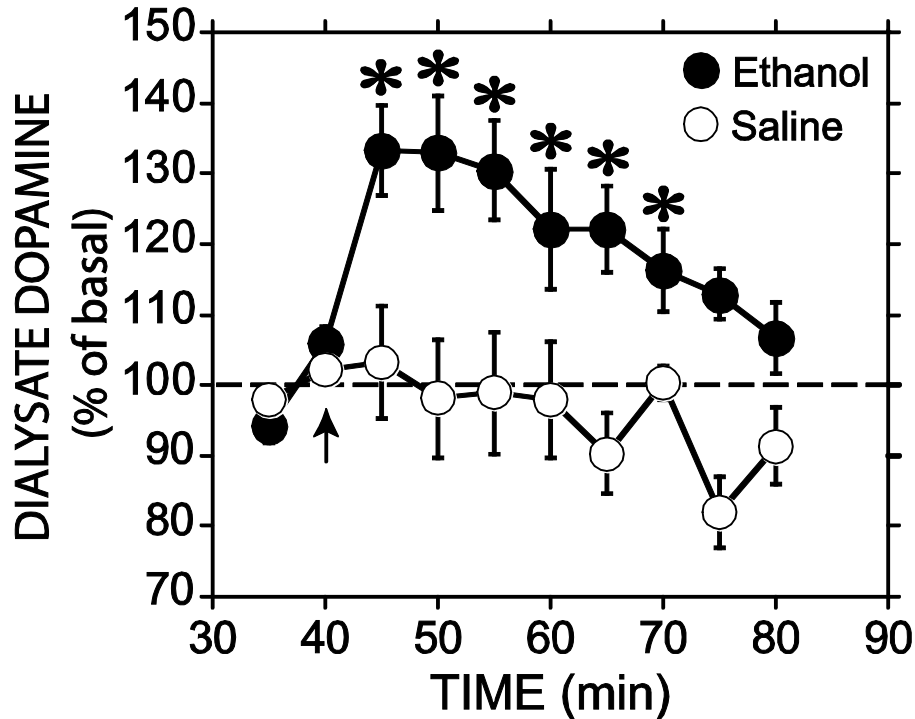


**Figure 3.4.** Naltrexone dose-dependently inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (AUC). This shows the AUC (% basal dopamine) in the nucleus accumbens shell after i.v. pretreatment with saline and naltrexone doses (0.01, 0.1, and 0.3 mg/kg) followed by i.v. infusion with morphine (1 mg/kg). \* shows a significant difference from saline controls.

*Naltrexone attenuated ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release.*

For these experiments, we infused saline or naltrexone (0.3 or 1.0 mg/kg) 20 min before ethanol (10%w/v, 1 g/kg, i.v.) or saline (equivalent volume to ethanol) to determine the effect of naltrexone on ethanol-evoked dopamine release. For controls, ethanol increased dopamine (~33% from baseline), and this increase was sustained for at least 20 min (Figure 3.5), while saline did not cause an

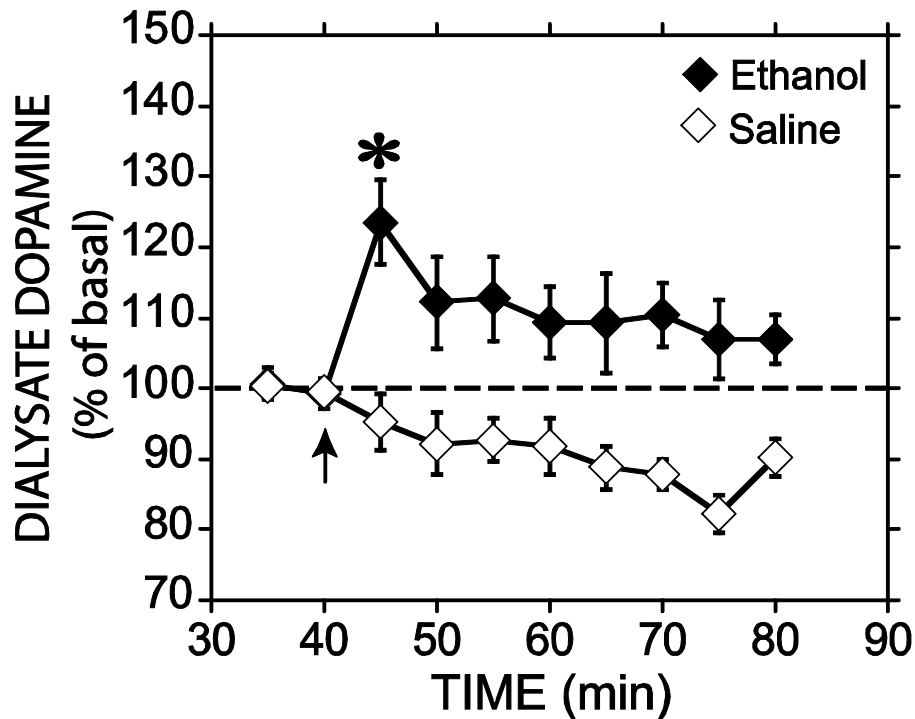
increase in dopamine. ANOVA showed a naltrexone dose x time interaction ( $F_{18, 292} = 1.67$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ).



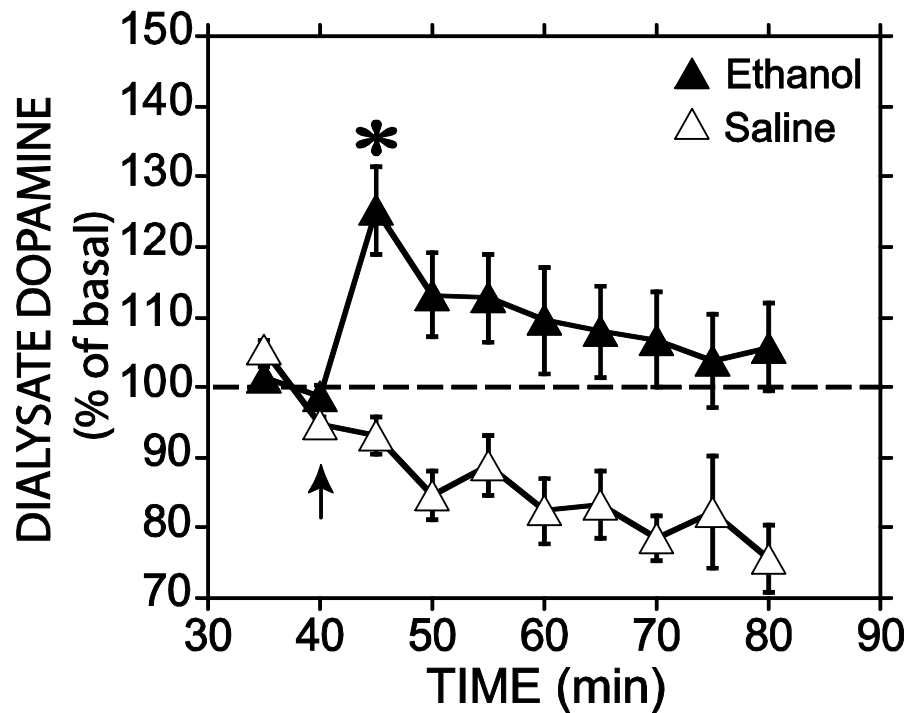
**Figure 3.5.** Ethanol, but not saline, increases dopamine in the nucleus accumbens shell. This shows dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens after i.v. pretreatment with saline and i.v. infusion with ethanol or saline. Each rat received an i.v. pretreatment of saline followed 20 min later by ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v) ( $n = 8$ ) or saline ( $n = 4$ ) at the time indicated by the arrow. Mean  $\pm$  SEM are shown for each point. \* indicates significant difference from baseline. Volumes are 1 mL/kg and 10 mL/kg for naltrexone and ethanol/saline respectively. Arrow indicates the saline/ethanol infusion time.

For naltrexone pretreated rats, ethanol also increased dopamine (~24%), but this increase was not sustained beyond the first 5 min (Figures 3.6 and 3.7). ANOVA also revealed an ethanol x time interaction ( $F_{9, 292} = 10.95$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ), detecting that in all rats ethanol, but not saline, caused an increase in dopamine (Figure 3.8, saline data not shown). Post hoc analysis showed that compared to controls,

naltrexone prevents a prolongation of the increase in dopamine following ethanol administration (Figure 3.8). Naltrexone doses- 0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg do not dose-dependently attenuate ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. Though different from controls, ANOVA reveals that, with regards to the effect on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release, naltrexone 0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg are not different from each other (Figure 3.8).

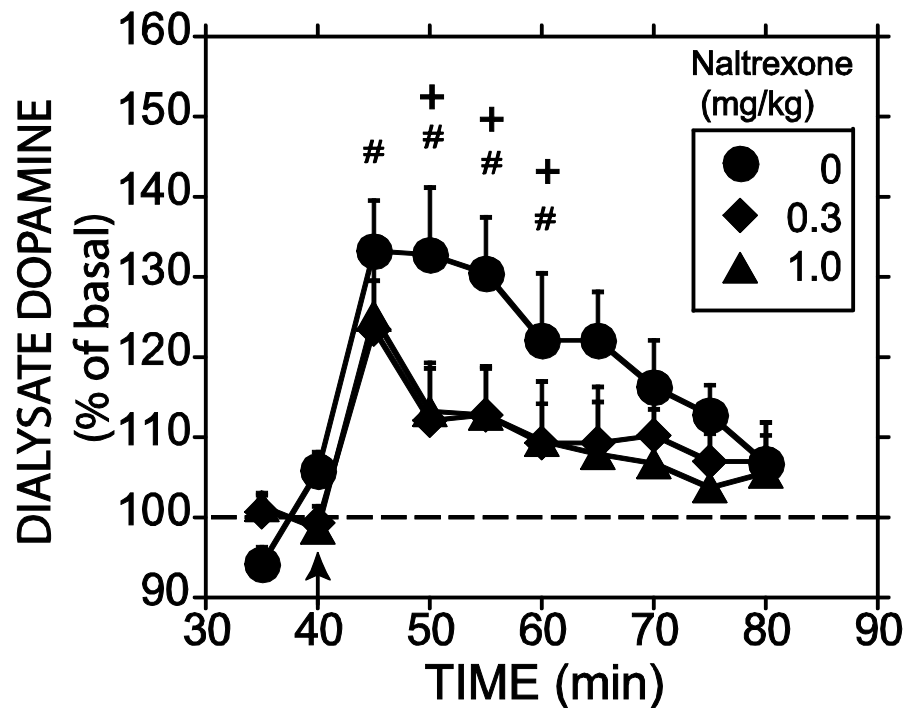


**Figure 3.6.** Naltrexone (0.3 mg/kg) attenuates the prolongation of ethanol-stimulated dopamine response. This shows dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of male Long Evans rats after i.v. pretreatment with naltrexone (0.3 mg/kg) and i.v. infusion with ethanol or saline. Each rat received an i.v. pretreatment of naltrexone (0.3 mg/ kg) followed 20 min later by ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v) (n = 8) or saline (n = 6). \* indicates significant difference from baseline. Volumes are 1 mL/ kg and 10 mL/ kg for naltrexone and ethanol/saline respectively. Arrow indicates the saline/ethanol infusion time.



**Figure 3.7.** Naltrexone (1.0 mg/kg) attenuates the prolongation of ethanol-stimulated dopamine response. This shows dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of male Long Evans rats after i.v. pretreatment with naltrexone (1.0 mg/kg) and i.v. infusion with ethanol or saline. Each rat received an i.v. pretreatment of naltrexone (1.0 mg/ kg) followed 20 min later by ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v) (n = 8) or saline (n = 5). \* indicates significant difference from baseline. Volumes are 1 mL/ kg and 10 mL/ kg for naltrexone and ethanol/saline respectively. Arrow indicates the saline/ethanol infusion time.



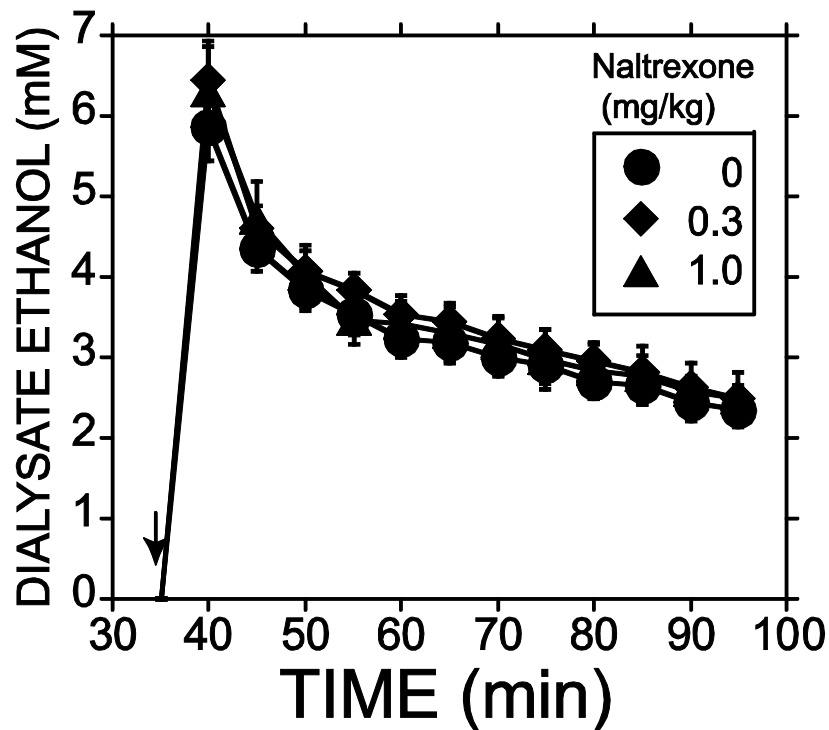


**Figure 3.8.** Naltrexone attenuates a delayed component of ethanol-stimulated dopamine response. This shows dopamine response after i.v. pretreatment with saline, naltrexone 0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg and i.v. infusion with ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v). The data for control and each naltrexone dose is collapsed across all ethanol and saline infusions. Saline infusion does not change dialysate dopamine levels, and is therefore not shown. The analysis was restricted to first 20 min after infusion. The # and the + show significant difference between pretreatment with saline and naltrexone 0.3 mg/kg, and between saline and naltrexone 1.0 mg/kg, respectively.

It is important to add that ANOVA revealed that there was no effect of saline infusion on the control and naltrexone pretreated rats within the first 20 min after saline infusion, but afterwards there was a gradual decrease in basal dopamine (see Figures 3.5, 3.6, 3.7). Therefore, the analysis was restricted to the first 20 min after ethanol or saline infusion as shown in Figure 3.8. Basal dopamine concentrations (nM), before ethanol or saline infusions, for rats pretreated with saline and administered ethanol and saline were  $1.0 \pm 0.3$  and  $1.1 \pm 0.3$ , respectively. For rats pretreated with naltrexone dose 0.3 mg/kg and infused with

saline or ethanol, the basal dopamine levels (nM) were  $0.9 \pm 0.2$  and  $1.2 \pm 0.1$ , respectively. For naltrexone 1.0 mg/kg pretreated rats, the basal levels (nM) were  $1.2 \pm 0.4$  and  $1.3 \pm 0.1$  for saline and ethanol, respectively.

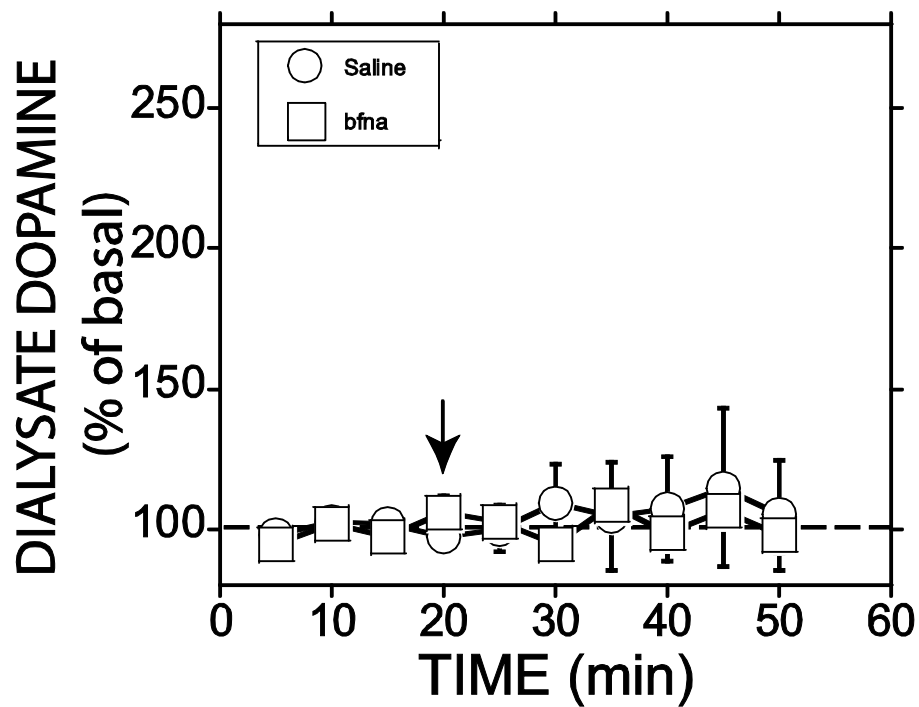
Naltrexone did not alter peak ethanol concentration and time course. The peak ethanol concentrations were  $5.9 \pm 0.4$ ,  $6.5 \pm 0.5$  and  $6.3 \pm 0.6$  mM for control, naltrexone 0.3 and 1.0 mg/kg ( $n = 8$  each) pretreated rats, respectively. There was no significant difference in the peak ethanol concentration ( $F_{2, 23} = 0.40$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the naltrexone dose x time interaction) and in the time course of ethanol ( $F_{11, 231} = 0.62$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the naltrexone dose x time interaction) (Figure 3.9).



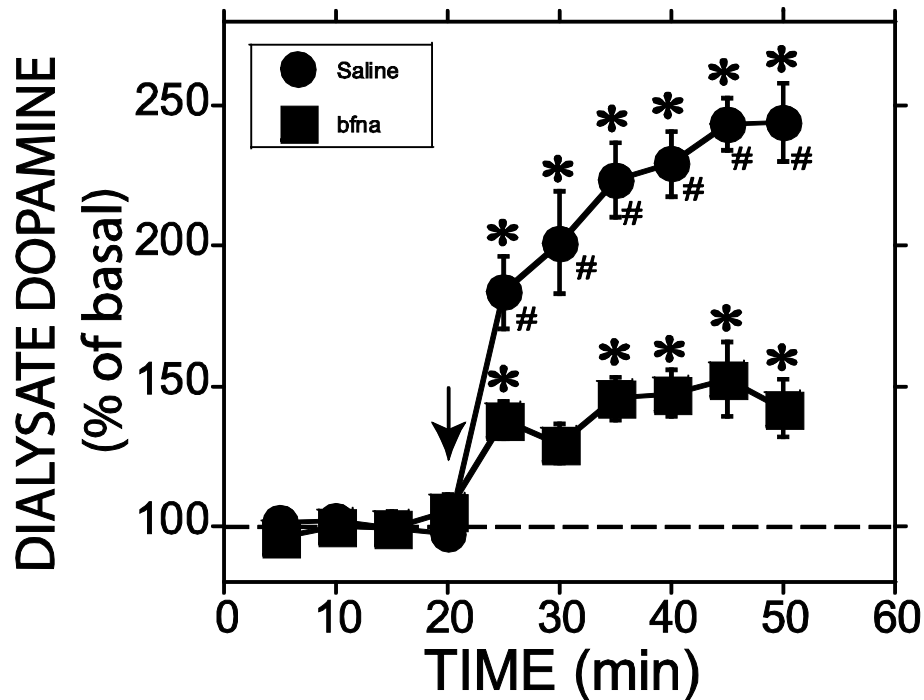
**Figure 3.9.** Naltrexone does not affect the peak and time course of ethanol in the nucleus accumbens shell. This shows ethanol concentrations in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of rats after i.v. pretreatment with saline and naltrexone (0.3 and 1 mg/kg) and i.v. infusion with ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v). Mean  $\pm$  SEM are shown for each point. All groups have n = 8. Arrow indicates the ethanol infusion time.

*$\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibited morphine-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release.*

In these experiments, we injected saline or  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg, s.c.) followed 20-24 h later by saline and morphine (1 mg/kg, i.v.) to determine the effect of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on morphine-induced dopamine release in the NAcS. Morphine (but not saline) increased the release of dopamine in the NAcS (Figures 3.10 and 3.11).



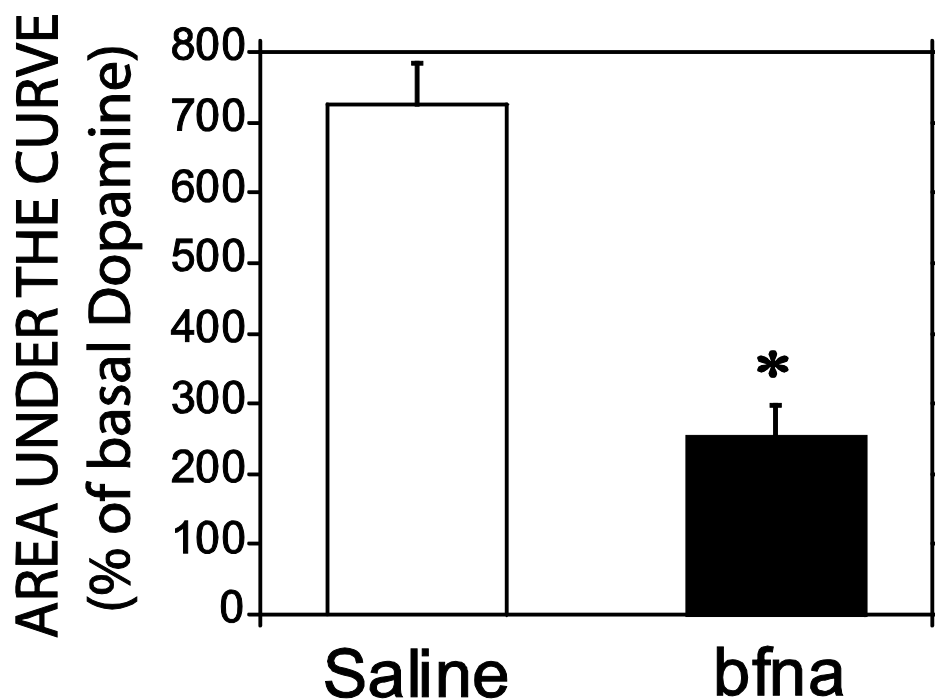
**Figure 3.10.** Saline does not increase dopamine in control and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine pretreated rats. This is the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of rats after s.c. pretreatment with saline ( $n = 5$ ) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) ( $n = 6$ ) followed 20-21 h later by i.v. infusion with saline. The volume of saline infused = 1 mL/kg.



**Figure 3.11.**  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine attenuates morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell in rats (time course). This is the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of rats after s.c. pretreatment with saline (control) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) followed 24 h later by i.v. infusion with morphine (1 mg/kg) ( $n = 6$  each). Arrow indicates the morphine infusion time. \* indicates significant difference from baseline. The # shows significant difference between control and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg), comparing individual time points after the infusion.

The basal dopamine levels, before morphine administration, were  $1.2 \pm 0.3$  and  $1.6 \pm 0.4$  nM for control and rats pretreated with  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg, s.c.), respectively ( $n = 6$  each). For  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine pretreated rats, the increase in dopamine after morphine was significantly attenuated compared to controls (Figure 3.11). ANOVA showed an effect of time ( $F_{9,90} = 56.51$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ) and a  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine  $\times$  time interaction ( $F_{9,90} = 13.74$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ). Post hoc analysis showed that controls are different from the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine treated animals at every time point after morphine infusion ( $P < 0.05$ ) (Figure 3.11). Compared to morphine, saline does not increase dopamine in control ( $n = 5$ ) and  $\beta$ -

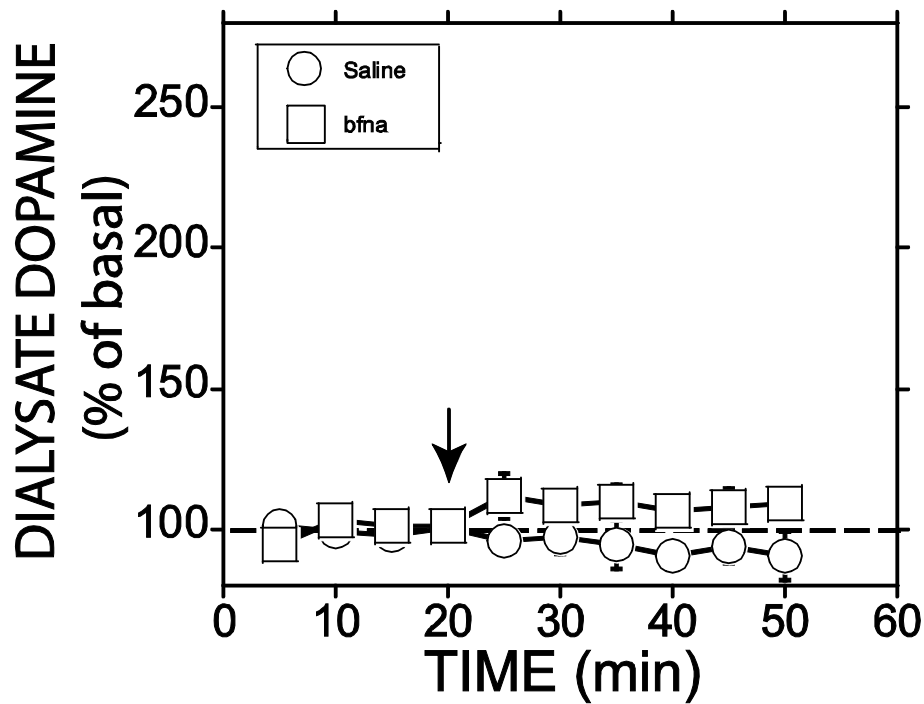
funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg s.c.) (n = 6) pretreated rats ( $F_{9,79} = 0.33$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine x time interaction) (Figure 3.10). Also, a One-way ANOVA analysis of the morphine-evoked dopamine AUC showed that there was a difference between controls (n = 6) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (n = 6) ( $F_{1,11} = 47.12$ ,  $P < 0.05$ ) (Figure 3.12).



**Figure 3.12.**  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine inhibits morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell (AUC). This shows the AUC (% basal dopamine) in the nucleus accumbens shell after i.v. pretreatment with saline and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) followed 20-24 h later by i.v. infusion with morphine (1 mg/kg). \* shows a significant difference from saline controls. bfna =  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine.

*β-funaltrexamine attenuated ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release.*

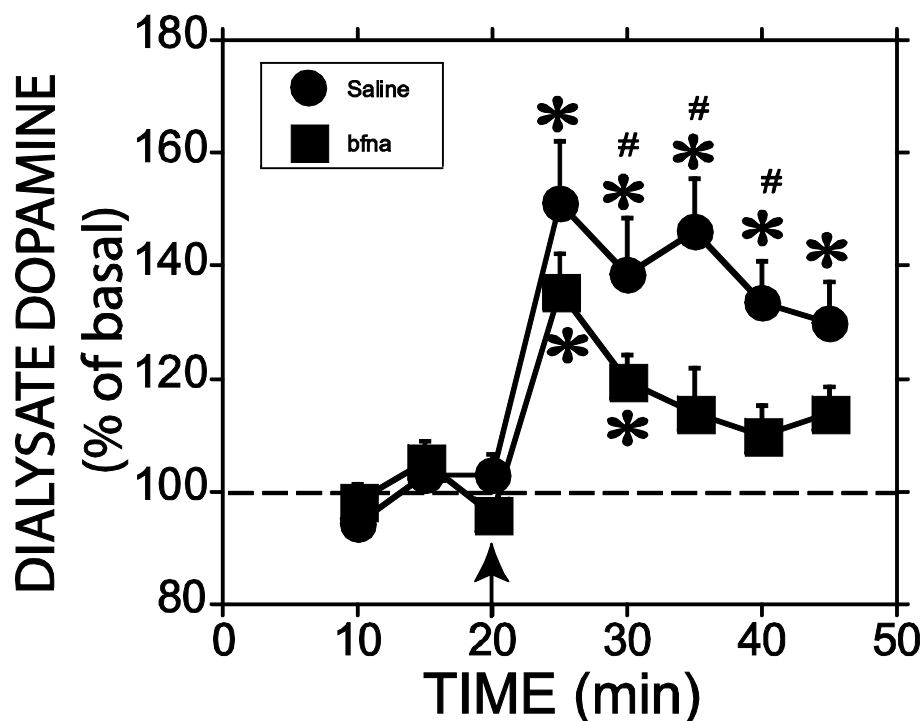
In these experiments, rats were pretreated subcutaneously with saline (control) or β-funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg), followed 20-25 h by saline and ethanol (10%w/v, 1 g/kg, i.v.). The saline i.v. treatment was equivalent to the ethanol volume, and all control and β-funaltrexamine pretreated animals received saline followed by ethanol infusions. The control (n = 8) and β-funaltrexamine groups (n = 6) had basal dopamine concentrations (before ethanol infusion) of  $1.2 \pm 0.2$  and  $1.0 \pm 0.2$  nM respectively. For control rats, ethanol, but not saline, increased dopamine (~50% of baseline) (Figure 3.13 and 3.14). We determined that β-funaltrexamine



**Figure 3.13.** β-funaltrexamine does not change the effect of saline infusion on dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell. This is the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of rats after s.c. pretreatment with saline (n = 5) and β-funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) (n = 6) followed 20-23 h later by i.v. infusion with saline. The volume of saline infused = 10 mL/kg.

attenuated ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release (Figure 3.14). ANOVA

detected significance as follows: ( $F_{7,82} = 19.86$ ,  $P < 0.05$ , time), ( $F_{7,82} = 2.67$ ,  $P < 0.05$ , for the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine x time interaction).



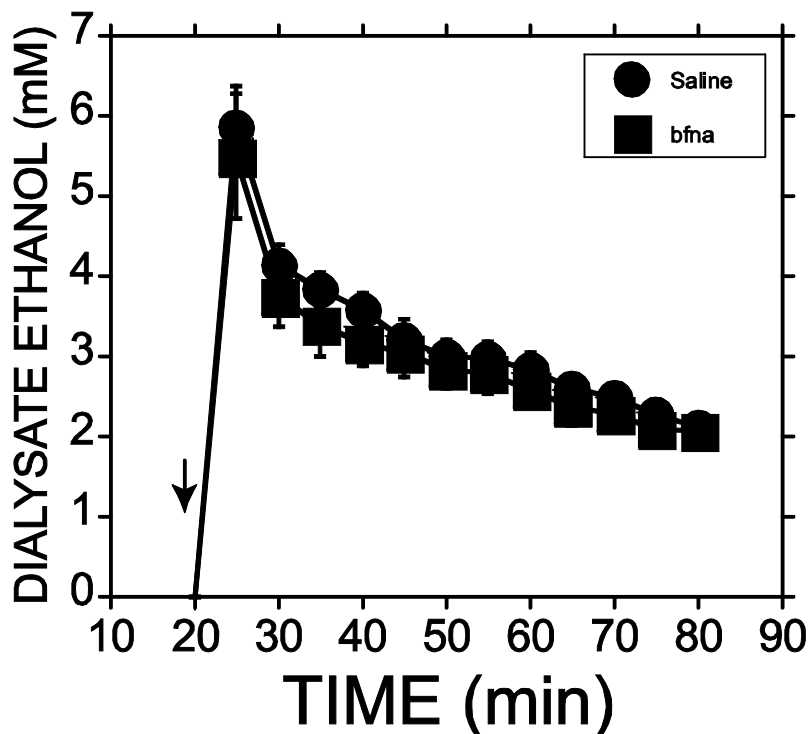
**Figure 3.14.**  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine attenuates ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell. This is the dopamine response in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of rats after s.c. pretreatment with saline ( $n = 8$ ) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) ( $n = 6$ ) followed 24-25 h later by i.v. infusion with ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v). Arrow indicates the ethanol infusion time. The \* shows significance compared to basals and the # shows significant difference between control and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine pretreated rats, comparing individual time points after the infusion.

Post hoc analysis showed that compared to basals, control animals showed an increase in dopamine after ethanol for every time point (25 min after infusion) included in the analysis whereas  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine treated animals showed an increase in dopamine only in the first 2 time points (10 min after infusion) (Figure 3.14). Compared to ethanol, saline does not cause any change in dopamine



levels in  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine and control animals ( $n = 5$  each) (Figure 3.13). There was no significant difference in dialysate dopamine from the NAcS after saline was administered intravenously to control and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg, s.c.) pretreated rats ( $F_{9, 69} = 1.99$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine x time interaction) (Figure 3.13).

$\beta$ -funaltrexamine did not alter dialysate ethanol peak and time course. The peak ethanol concentrations were  $5.5 \pm 0.8$  and  $5.9 \pm 0.5$  mM for control ( $n = 8$ ) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (20 mg/kg) ( $n = 6$ ) pretreated rats respectively, and there was no significant difference in the peak ethanol concentration ( $F_{1, 13} = 0.17$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine x time interaction) and in the time course of ethanol ( $F_{11, 132} = 0.30$ ,  $P > 0.05$ , for the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine x time interaction) (Figure 3.15).



**Figure 3.15.**  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine does not affect the peak concentration and time course of ethanol in the nucleus accumbens shell. This shows the ethanol concentrations in the shell of the nucleus accumbens of male Long Evans rats after i.v. pretreatment with saline ( $n = 8$ ) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (bfnA) (20 mg/kg) ( $n = 6$ ) followed 24-25 h later by i.v. infusion with ethanol (1 g/kg, 10% w/v). Mean  $\pm$  SEM are shown for each point. Arrow indicates the ethanol infusion time.

## Discussion

The hypothesis that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine in the NAcS is supported by this data. We show that naltrexone, a non-selective opioid antagonist, did not affect basal dopamine levels (Figure 3.2), but dose-dependently attenuated morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS (Figures 3.3 and 3.4). At doses effective in attenuating

morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS, naltrexone did not prevent ethanol from increasing dopamine, but instead prevented the dopamine increase from being prolonged (Figure 3.8).  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, a selective irreversible  $\mu$ -opioid antagonist (Ward et al., 1982, 1985; Liu-Chen and Phillips, 1987; Liu-Chen et al., 1990, 1991), at a dose that significantly attenuated morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS (Figures 3.11 and 3.12), also inhibited the prolongation of ethanol-evoked dopamine release (Figure 3.14). Neither naltrexone nor  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine affected the pharmacokinetics of ethanol in the brain (Figures 3.9 and 3.15). However, we detected a gradual decrease in dopamine levels beginning at 20 min after saline administration (Figure 3.5, 3.6 and 3.7). Therefore, we restricted our analysis to first 20 min after ethanol and saline infusions. We cannot explain this gradual decrease in basal dopamine after naltrexone pretreatment and saline infusion. However, we do know that this is not due to naltrexone infusion, because naltrexone does not change basal dopamine levels (Figure 3.2). Notwithstanding this potential confound to the interpretation of our naltrexone data, we obtained a similar effect with  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS, reinforcing our conclusions. Together, our data support our conclusion that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in a delayed component of the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS of ethanol-naïve rats.

The NAc is divided into core and shell sub-regions. We sampled from the shell in all rats used in our experiments. Compared to the NAc core, the NAc shell is more sensitive to the dopamine-stimulating effects of morphine and ethanol (Pontieri et al., 1995; Howard et al., 2008). There are multiple opioid receptors ( $\mu$ ,

$\delta$ , and  $\kappa$ ), and activation of  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors enhances mesolimbic dopamine release (for review, see Herz, 1997). In order to characterize the specific contribution of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor in ethanol-stimulated dopamine release, we used morphine (selective systemic  $\mu$ -opioid receptor agonist), as a positive control to determine the doses of naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine that are effective in attenuating morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS (Figures 3.3, 3.4, 3.11 and 3.12). To our knowledge, we are the first to do a dose-response study involving the effect of naltrexone on morphine-evoked mesolimbic dopamine. We are also the first to study the effect of systemic  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on morphine-induced dopamine release in the NAc. Morphine increases mesolimbic dopamine release, and though morphine has been shown to act at the different opioid receptors (including  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptors which activate mesolimbic dopamine), the morphine-evoked increase in mesolimbic dopamine is predominantly due to activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor. For instance, both intracerebroventricular administered  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (Di Chiara and Imperato, 1988b) and systemic naloxone (Borg and Taylor, 1997) suppressed systemic morphine-evoked dopamine increase in the NAc, whereas systemic naltrindole, a highly selective  $\delta$ -opioid antagonist, did not (Borg and Taylor, 1997). Moreover,  $\mu$ -opioid receptor knockout mice showed attenuation in mesolimbic dopamine release due to experimenter-administered morphine (Chefer et al., 2003) whereas  $\delta$ -opioid receptor knockout mice did not. In addition, morphine has a significantly higher (> 100 fold) affinity for the  $\mu$ - relative to the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor (Raynor et al., 1994). Thus, systemic morphine is predominantly acting at the  $\mu$ -receptors to increase dopamine in the NAc. This makes morphine a good positive control. Our data shows that naltrexone

(Figures 3.3 and 3.4) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (Figures 3.11 and 3.12), through blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor, suppressed morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS. A limitation of the naltrexone experiments is that the non-selective nature of naltrexone makes conclusions regarding specific opioid receptors difficult to make. This limitation is addressed by the experiments with  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine-a selective  $\mu$ -opioid receptor antagonist. However, a limitation of the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments is that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine also binds to the  $\mu$ - $\delta$  opioid receptor complex (Rothman et al., 1988, 1991), and we cannot rule this out.

The mechanism of ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine is thought to include ethanol-stimulated endogenous opioid release to activate the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (Herz, 1997; Xiao and Ye, 2008). Our data shows that naltrexone (Figure 3.8) and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine (Figure 3.14), at doses effective in suppressing morphine-evoked dopamine release in the NAcS (Figures 3.3, 3.4, 3.11, and 3.12), attenuated ethanol-induced dopamine release. To the best of our knowledge, we are the first to study the effect of systemic  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc.

Our naltrexone data (Figure 3.8) supports another publication that shows that naltrexone attenuates ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. Benjamin et al. (1993) reported that naltrexone reverses ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAc in awake, freely moving Long Evans rats. However, some limitations inherent in the experimental design by Benjamin et al. (1993) include continuous local delivery into the NAc of a very high dose of ethanol (>

800 mM) throughout the duration of the experiment (200 min). We reached the same conclusions reached by Benjamin et al. (1993), though we employed systemic administration of ethanol, presenting a more comprehensive and realistic view of the effect of naltrexone on acute ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release.

Our data shows that the attenuating effects on the ethanol-stimulated dopamine response of both naltrexone and  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine are not immediate but delayed (Figures 3.8 and 3.14). We were able to detect this delay in the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor-mediated component of the ethanol-evoked dopamine response because in our experiments, we analyzed changes in dopamine in the NAc over relatively short time periods (5 min). This presents a better time resolution of the changes in dopamine compared to other similar microdialysis studies (20 min) that have attempted to characterize the role of the opioid receptors in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release (Acquas et al., 1993; Benjamin et al., 1993; Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998).

There are other studies that show that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor component in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release is delayed. Naloxonazine, an irreversible selective  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptor subtype antagonist, blocks morphine and ethanol-mediated dopamine release in the NAc (Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998) in freely-moving male Sprague-Dawley rats. After careful study of the data in the paper by Tanda and Di Chiara (1998), we realize that, similar to our results, the effect of  $\mu$ 1-opioid receptor blockade on the dopamine response due to ethanol (0.25 and 0.5 g/kg i.p.) was delayed (see Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998). In

addition, we published our findings of the effect of ethanol on dopamine release in the ventral striatum of C57BL/6 mice (Job et al., 2007), and determined that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor is involved in this mechanism. However, the data (see Job et al., 2007) shows that  $\mu$ -opioid knockout males on the mixed genetic background (C57BL/6J-129SvEv) showed increases in dopamine evoked by 2 g/kg ethanol i.p. injection (similar to their wildtype controls), but this dopamine increase returned to baseline more rapidly compared with controls. It is important to note that  $\mu$ -opioid knockout females (unlike the males) on the mixed genetic background (C57BL/6J- 129SvEv), and  $\mu$ -opioid knockouts on the congenic C57BL/6J background, showed a complete blockade of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release (Job et al., 2007).

Thus, our present data together with previous findings (Benjamin et al., 1993; Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998; Job et al., 2007) all reinforce the idea that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor is involved in a delayed component of the ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine response. We do not know why there is a delay in the opioid effect on ethanol-induced mesolimbic dopamine response (Figures 3.8 and 3.14), and further research needs to be done clarify this. However, ethanol can increase dopamine through multiple non-opioid mechanisms, and these other mechanisms may be involved in the early component of the dopamine response.

In conclusion, we have presented data showing that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in ethanol-stimulated dopamine in the NAcS of ethanol-naïve rats. Furthermore, the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors are involved in a delayed component of the

mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS of ethanol-naïve rats. It is important to add that our conclusions are limited to the NAcS as we did not determine the effects of  $\mu$ -opioid receptor blockade on the mechanism of ethanol-evoked dopamine release in other regions of the NAc.

Acknowledgements: MOJ was supported by a Ruth L. Kirchstein National Service Research Award (AA016741). This work is part of MOJ's dissertation. Morphine was obtained through the NIDA drug supply program. The authors would especially like to thank Tim Ward and Sophia Marling for their assistance with experimental work.



## Chapter 4. Summary and Conclusions

The overall hypothesis for the dissertation is that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. The experimental techniques included jugular catheterizations and stereotaxic surgeries that were done to prepare the rats for intravenous drug administration and microdialysis, respectively. Microdialysis sampling time was 5 min, and dialysate samples were analyzed for ethanol and dopamine by GC and HPLC, respectively. We did histological analysis to determine that the dialysis probes had been placed into the nucleus accumbens shell (NAcS). The experiments were designed to determine the effect of  $\mu$ -opioid antagonists on morphine- and ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. We did two sets of experiments - the naltrexone and the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments. There are no literature reports looking at naltrexone dose-response effect on morphine-induced dopamine release. In addition, the only record in the literature for the effects of naltrexone on acute ethanol-induced mesolimbic dopamine release involved a local administration of ethanol into the NAc (Benjamin et al., 1993). We present a more comprehensive design and more thorough analysis of naltrexone using systemic ethanol administration. A previous experiment had looked at the effect of intracerebroventricularly administered  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on morphine-induced dopamine release (Di Chiara and Imperato, 1988b), but we are the first to report on the effect of systemic  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on morphine-induced dopamine release in the NAcS. We are also the first to report on the effect of systemic  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine on ethanol-induced dopamine release in the NAcS.

For the naltrexone experiments, we did a dose-response study in order to determine naltrexone doses that were effective in attenuating morphine-induced dopamine release in the NAcS. This is a positive control experiment, and morphine was used because it is a relatively selective  $\mu$ -opioid agonist. Naltrexone is a non-selective opioid antagonist, and we tried to determine a dose that achieved a significant blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors involved in mesolimbic dopamine release. We found that morphine, via activation of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, increases dopamine in the NAcS. This is supported by evidence in the literature showing that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in morphine-evoked mesolimbic dopamine release. Furthermore, we determined that naltrexone dose-dependently attenuates this morphine-evoked dopamine release. We inferred that at the doses effective in suppressing morphine-evoked dopamine release, naltrexone achieves a significant blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors that are involved in mesolimbic dopamine release.

Another set of experiments was done to determine if naltrexone, at doses effective in suppressing morphine-evoked dopamine release, suppresses ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. We determined that naltrexone was effective in attenuating ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS. However, we noticed that this attenuation was not immediate. Further analysis found that the ethanol-induced dopamine response consisted of two components – an early non-opioid component that was not responsive to naltrexone, and a delayed opioid component that was responsive to naltrexone. We also noticed that there was no dose-dependent effect of increasing the naltrexone dose. We concluded that naltrexone attenuates ethanol-stimulated dopamine release, though this effect is delayed. We concluded that the  $\mu$ -opioid

receptors are involved in a delayed component of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the NAcS in naïve rats.

As we mentioned in the previous paragraph, there is no dose-dependent effect of naltrexone on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release beyond a naltrexone dose of 0.3 mg/kg. Of the opioid receptors, naltrexone has the highest affinity at  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, and increasing the dose therefore is presumed to cause additional blockade of other opioid receptors including the  $\delta$ -opioid receptor. However, this did not cause an additional inhibition of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. We speculate that  $\delta$ -opioid receptors contribute to ethanol-stimulated dopamine release via interaction with the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (see more details in section of general introduction regarding  $\mu$ - and  $\delta$ -opioid receptor interactions in the mechanism of mesolimbic dopamine release). Therefore when significant populations of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors that are involved in mesolimbic dopamine release have been blocked, they are not available to interact with  $\delta$ -opioid receptors, and activation of additional  $\delta$ -opioid receptors may not lead to an increase in mesolimbic dopamine release. A limitation of this experiment is that even though we used naltrexone doses  $\leq 1$  mg/kg, we cannot rule out the involvement of other opioid receptors in the effects of naltrexone. We decided to use a more selective  $\mu$ -opioid receptor antagonist as a tool to further strengthen our conclusions.

There is extensive evidence that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine is a selective irreversible  $\mu$ -opioid receptor antagonist (Ward et al., 1982, 1985; Liu-Chen and Phillips, 1987; Liu-Chen et al., 1990, 1991). For the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments, like the naltrexone experiments, we determined a dose of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine that was effective in significantly attenuating the morphine-evoked dopamine release in

the nucleus accumbens shell (positive control). The effective dose of  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine is thought to achieve a significant blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors in order to attenuate morphine-induced dopamine release. Our data show that  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine, at doses effective in suppressing morphine-evoked dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell, attenuated ethanol-induced dopamine release. The results from the  $\beta$ -funaltrexamine experiments reinforce our conclusions from the naltrexone experiments. We have confirmed that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. However, again, the opioid-driven component of the ethanol-stimulated dopamine response is delayed.

Our results support the overall hypothesis of this dissertation. However, we have been able to uncover for the first time a delay in the  $\mu$ -opioid effects. We were able to detect this delay in the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor-mediated component of the ethanol-evoked dopamine response because in our experiments, we analyzed changes in dopamine in the NAc over relatively short time periods (5 min). This presents a better time resolution of the changes in dopamine compared to other similar microdialysis studies (20 min) that attempt to characterize the role of the opioid receptors in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release (Acquas et al., 1993; Benjamin et al., 1993; Tanda and Di Chiara, 1998). This is a significant contribution to the field. However, this finding raises more questions about the opioid-driven mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. For example: Why is the  $\mu$ -opioid effect delayed? What non-opioid mechanisms constitute the early component of the dopamine response? How may this finding be related to ethanol reinforcement and even the pharmacotherapy of ethanol dependence?

Why is the  $\mu$ -opioid effect delayed? We propose that two broad mechanisms may be involved in the opioid effect on ethanol-stimulated dopamine. The opioids could be prolonging the dopamine release by either increasing the dopamine release, or by preventing its decrease. Since opioids are known to be inhibitory, it is likely that the prominent mechanism here will be a prevention of the decrease in dopamine. This can be done by opioid-mediated inhibition of mechanisms that would otherwise have decreased the dopamine release. Such inhibitory mechanisms could be exerted by GABA or glycine. Apart from these, it is tempting to speculate that the opioids may have some inhibitory effect at monoamine transporters such as the dopamine transporter, but there is no evidence of this in the literature. Thus, we are left with the idea that opioids inhibit GABAergic neurons, preventing the decrease in dopamine release, in order to prolong the effect of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. However, the question as to the mechanism still remains.

More acceptable ideas about the opioid mechanisms of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release have to do with ethanol-stimulated release of the endogenous opioid peptides. It has been proposed that one of the mechanisms by which ethanol stimulates dopamine release in the NAcS is by increasing  $\beta$ -endorphin release into the VTA. Dopamine neurons in the VTA receive inhibitory inputs from GABAergic afferents and interneurons, and the released  $\beta$ -endorphin is then proposed to act on  $\mu$ -opioid receptors on the GABAergic neurons, inhibiting them, and thereby increasing VTA dopaminergic activity via disinhibition mechanisms (Herz, 1997). In the literature, however, there is no direct evidence showing that  $\beta$ -endorphin fibers from the hypothalamus project to the VTA (Khachaturian and Watson, 1982). Also, evidence seems to suggest that the NAc is more sensitive than the VTA to the effects of  $\beta$ -endorphin

(Ableiter and Schulz, 1992), and this is buttressed by the observation that there are direct  $\beta$ -endorphin projections from the hypothalamus to the NAc and not the VTA (Khatchaturian and Watson, 1982). However, in the NAc,  $\beta$ -endorphin release seems to be a consequence and not the cause of dopamine release (Roth-Deri et al., 2003). One possible explanation is that  $\beta$ -endorphin is released in the VTA (Jarjour and Gianoulakis, 2006) or at other neuroanatomical structures and diffuses to access sites in the VTA. This may explain the delay in the opioid effects (see Figure 2.4). We know that  $\beta$ -endorphin is released by ethanol and involved in ethanol reinforcement. We are not very convinced, however, that it plays a role in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. More investigations need to be done to clarify this.

To us, a more reasonable idea seems to be the involvement of enkephalins in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. There are many instances in the literature that show that enkephalinergic neurons interact very extensively with the mesolimbic dopaminergic neurons. For instance, enkephalinergic cell bodies are found in the VTA (Finley et al., 1981b; Harlan et al., 1987), and enkephalinergic neurons synapse on the dopaminergic neurons and GABAergic interneurons in the VTA (Sesack and Pickel, 1992, 1995). Also, enkephalins have also been shown to be involved in dopaminergic tone, since inhibiting the metabolism of enkephalin in the ventral tegmental area leads to an increase in dopamine release in the NAc (Daugé et al., 1992). Enkephalins have also been shown to be co-localized in GABAergic neurons in the VTA and NAc (Sesack and Pickel, 1992, 1995; Kalivas et al., 1993; Curran and Watson, 1995). Furthermore, enkephalins have a high affinity and efficacy at the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors (Raynor et al., 1994).

We propose that in the fast non-opioid component of the dopamine response, ethanol directly activates the dopaminergic neurons to increase dopamine. Also within this early component of the dopamine response, ethanol recruits some other non-opioid mechanisms such as serotonergic, acetylcholine, glycinergic and GABA. Ethanol also releases enkephalin (Marinelli et al., 2005). However, we propose that, as with other neuropeptides, enkephalin is not released at the synaptic sites, and has to diffuse some distance to access its postsynaptic target sites (see figure 2.4). This may account for the delay in the opioid effect. Enkephalin then inhibits the inhibitory GABA inputs (from afferents or interneurons), leading to an increase in dopaminergic neuron firing and increase in accumbal dopamine release.

We looked at the effect of  $\mu$ -opioid receptors, and more likely candidates are the very highly selective endomorphins. Endomorphins project to the ventral tegmental area and the nucleus accumbens, and increase mesolimbic dopamine. However, in literature, the involvement of the endomorphins in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine has not been determined. More research needs to be done to find out if endomorphins play a role in this mechanism.

How may the finding that the  $\mu$ -opioid component of ethanol-stimulated dopamine response is delayed be related to ethanol reinforcement and even the pharmacotherapy of ethanol dependence? Naltrexone is thought to exert its suppressive effect on ethanol reinforcement through blockade of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptor. However, there is evidence that naltrexone is not effective in all alcoholic subjects. Many drugs that have been shown to be effective in suppressing ethanol reinforcement have also been shown to suppress ethanol-

stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. As we show in our data, naltrexone does not suppress an early component of ethanol-evoked dopamine response. Therefore, it is important to determine the importance of this early component. Perhaps more effective therapies would combine naltrexone with a drug that blocks the early component of the ethanol-induced dopamine response. Taking a closer look at the non-opioid mechanisms of ethanol stimulated dopamine release, therefore, may be important. For instance, the possibility of combining naltrexone with ion channel-type drugs, 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptor antagonists, cannabinoid receptor antagonists, nicotinic acetylcholine receptor antagonists, GABAergic agonists, etc. may offer more advantage. This seems to hold promise as naltrexone when given in combination with the 5-HT<sub>3</sub> antagonist: ICS 205-930 was significantly more efficacious in suppressing ethanol intake in comparison with naltrexone administered alone (Mhatre et al., 2004). Also, combined low dose treatment with naltrexone and SR 141716 (a cannabinoid receptor antagonist) synergistically reduces the motivation to consume alcohol in rats (Gallate et al., 2004).

The present studies raise several questions. For instance, naltrexone is used in ethanol-experienced subjects, whereas our experiments were carried out in ethanol naïve subjects. Is it possible that the opioids act differently in ethanol-experienced versus ethanol-naïve subjects with regards to their input into the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release? Also, microdialysis experiments done to determine ethanol-stimulated opioid release tell us that ethanol increases opioid peptides, but they do not give us any information regarding the involvement of such an opioid in the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release. An experiment that can actually confirm that these opioid peptides are involved in the dopamine response due to ethanol



needs to be done. The following experiments represent future directions in this area of research:

(1) Determine if the opioid-driven component of the ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine response shifts to the early phase in ethanol-experienced rats as opposed to naïve rats. Here, male Long Evans rats are given access to ethanol over a determined time period to make them experienced. Afterwards, the effect of naltrexone on ethanol-stimulated dopamine release is determined.

(2) Determine which endogenous opioid(s) contributes to the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. These experiments will include microinjection techniques, with rats intracerebroventricularly (i.c.v.) infused with antisera to  $\beta$ -endorphin, met- and leu-enkephalin, endomorphin-1 and -2, dynorphin and [D-Ala2] deltorphin I, and determine the effect of this on the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens shell. Positive control experiments will involve i.c.v. infusing the rats with the antisera followed by i.c.v. administration of the opioid peptide and determining mesolimbic dopamine release.

We set out to determine the contribution of the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors to the mechanism of ethanol-stimulated mesolimbic dopamine release. Our results tell us that the  $\mu$ -opioid receptors play a role in a delayed component of the mechanism of ethanol-evoked mesolimbic dopamine response. Our results have shown for the first time that the ethanol-mediated dopamine response consists of distinct components. Our results have also identified the  $\mu$ -opioid-driven component of the ethanol-stimulated dopamine response. This is a new finding

that has a potential of significantly advancing the knowledge in the mechanism of ethanol reinforcement and the management of ethanol dependence.

## References

- Abercrombie ED, Keefe KA, DiFrischia DS, Zigmond MJ (1989) Differential effect of stress on in vivo dopamine release in striatum, nucleus accumbens, and medial frontal cortex. *J Neurochem* 52:1655-1658.
- Ableitner A, Schulz R (1992) Neuroanatomical sites mediating the central actions of beta-endorphin as mapped by changes in glucose utilization: involvement of mu opioid receptors. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 262:415-423.
- Acquas E, Meloni M, Di Chiara G (1993) Blockade of delta-opioid receptors in the nucleus accumbens prevents ethanol-induced stimulation of dopamine release. *Eur J Pharmacol* 230:239-241.
- Aguirre JC, Del Arbol JL, Raya J, Ruiz-Requena ME, Rico Irlles J (1990) Plasma beta-endorphin levels in chronic alcoholics. *Alcohol* 7:409-412.
- Akil H, Mayer DJ, Liebeskind JC (1976) Antagonism of stimulation-produced analgesia by naloxone, a narcotic antagonist. *Science* 191:961-962.
- Akil H, Watson SJ, Young E, Lewis ME, Khachaturian H, Walker JM (1984) Endogenous opioids: biology and function. *Annu Rev Neurosci* 7:223-255.
- Alt A, Clark MJ, Woods JH, Traynor JR (2002) Mu and Delta opioid receptors activate the same G proteins in human neuroblastoma SH-SY5Y cells. *Br J Pharmacol* 135:217-225.
- Altshuler HL, Phillips PE, Feinhandler DA (1980) Alteration of ethanol self-administration by naltrexone. *Life Sci* 26:679-688.
- Amalric M, Cline EJ, Martinez JL, Jr., Bloom FE, Koob GF (1987) Rewarding properties of beta-endorphin as measured by conditioned place preference. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 91:14-19.
- Anagnostakis Y, Spyraiki C (1994) Effect of morphine applied by intrapallidal microdialysis on the release of dopamine in the nucleus accumbens. *Brain Res Bull* 34:275-282.
- Anden NE, Dahlstroem A, Fuxe K, Larsson K (1965) Further Evidence for the Presence of Nigro-Neostriatal Dopamine Neurons in the Rat. *Am J Anat* 116:329-333.
- Anden NE, Hfuxe K, Hamberger B, Hokfelt T (1966) A quantitative study on the nigro-neostriatal dopamine neuron system in the rat. *Acta Physiol Scand* 67:306-312.

Anton RF, Moak DH, Waid LR, Latham PK, Malcolm RJ, Dias JK (1999) Naltrexone and cognitive behavioral therapy for the treatment of outpatient alcoholics: results of a placebo-controlled trial. *Am J Psychiatry* 156:1758-1764.

Anton RF, O'Malley SS, Ciraulo DA, Cisler RA, Couper D, Donovan DM, Gastfriend DR, Hosking JD, Johnson BA, LoCastro JS, Longabaugh R, Mason BJ, Mattson ME, Miller WR, Pettinati HM, Randall CL, Swift R, Weiss RD, Williams LD, Zweben A (2006) Combined pharmacotherapies and behavioral interventions for alcohol dependence: the COMBINE study: a randomized controlled trial. *Jama* 295:2003-2017.

Anton RF, Oroszi G, O'Malley S, Couper D, Swift R, Pettinati H, Goldman D (2008) An evaluation of mu-opioid receptor (OPRM1) as a predictor of naltrexone response in the treatment of alcohol dependence: results from the Combined Pharmacotherapies and Behavioral Interventions for Alcohol Dependence (COMBINE) study. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 65:135-144.

Anwer J, Soliman MR (1995) Ethanol-induced alterations in beta-endorphin levels in specific rat brain regions: modulation by adenosine agonist and antagonist. *Pharmacology* 51:364-369.

Aono Y, Saigusa T, Mizoguchi N, Iwakami T, Takada K, Gionhaku N, Oi Y, Ueda K, Koshikawa N, Cools AR (2008) Role of GABAA receptors in the endomorphin-1-, but not endomorphin-2-, induced dopamine efflux in the nucleus accumbens of freely moving rats. *Eur J Pharmacol* 580:87-94.

Appel SB, Liu Z, McElvain MA, Brodie MS (2003) Ethanol excitation of dopaminergic ventral tegmental area neurons is blocked by quinidine. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 306:437-446.

Bain GT, Kornetsky C (1989) Ethanol oral self-administration and rewarding brain stimulation. *Alcohol* 6:499-503.

Balcita-Pedicino JJ, Sesack SR (2007) Orexin axons in the rat ventral tegmental area synapse infrequently onto dopamine and gamma-aminobutyric acid neurons. *J Comp Neurol* 503:668-684.

Bals-Kubik R, Shippenberg TS, Herz A (1990) Involvement of central mu and delta opioid receptors in mediating the reinforcing effects of beta-endorphin in the rat. *Eur J Pharmacol* 175:63-69.

Bals-Kubik R, Ableitner A, Herz A, Shippenberg TS (1993) Neuroanatomical sites mediating the motivational effects of opioids as mapped by the conditioned place preference paradigm in rats. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 264:489-495.

Banks WA, Kastin AJ (1989) Inhibition of the brain to blood transport system for enkephalins and Tyr-MIF-1 in mice addicted or genetically predisposed to drinking ethanol. *Alcohol* 6:53-57.

Barr CS, Schwandt M, Lindell SG, Chen SA, Goldman D, Suomi SJ, Higley JD, Heilig M (2007) Association of a functional polymorphism in the mu-opioid receptor gene with alcohol response and consumption in male rhesus macaques. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 64:369-376.

Bart G, Kreek MJ, Ott J, LaForge KS, Proudnikov D, Pollak L, Heilig M (2005) Increased attributable risk related to a functional mu-opioid receptor gene polymorphism in association with alcohol dependence in central Sweden. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 30:417-422.

Bechtholt AJ, Cunningham CL (2005) Ethanol-induced conditioned place preference is expressed through a ventral tegmental area dependent mechanism. *Behav Neurosci* 119:213-223.

Becker A, Grecksch G, Kraus J, Loh HH, Schroeder H, Holtt V (2002) Rewarding effects of ethanol and cocaine in mu opioid receptor-deficient mice. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 365:296-302.

Beckett AH, Casy AF (1954a) Synthetic analgesics: stereochemical considerations. *J Pharm Pharmacol* 6:986-1001.

Beckett AH, Casy AF (1954b) Stereochemistry of certain analgesics. *Nature* 173:1231-1232.

Befort K, Mattei MG, Roeckel N, Kieffer B (1994) Chromosomal localization of the delta opioid receptor gene to human 1p34.3-p36.1 and mouse 4D bands by in situ hybridization. *Genomics* 20:143-145.

Belluzzi JD, Stein L (1977) Enkephalin may mediate euphoria and drive-reduction reward. *Nature* 266:556-558.

Benjamin D, Grant ER, Pohorecky LA (1993) Naltrexone reverses ethanol-induced dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens in awake, freely moving rats. *Brain Res* 621:137-140.

Berridge KC (2007) The debate over dopamine's role in reward: the case for incentive salience. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 191:391-431.

Berridge KC, Robinson TE (1998) What is the role of dopamine in reward: hedonic impact, reward learning, or incentive salience? *Brain Res Brain Res Rev* 28:309-369.

- Berridge KC, Venier IL, Robinson TE (1989) Taste reactivity analysis of 6-hydroxydopamine-induced aphagia: implications for arousal and anhedonia hypotheses of dopamine function. *Behav Neurosci* 103:36-45.
- Bertler A, Rosengren E (1959) Occurrence and distribution of dopamine in brain and other tissues. *Experientia* 15:10-11.
- Bienkowski P, Kostowski W, Koros E (1999) Ethanol-reinforced behaviour in the rat: effects of naltrexone. *Eur J Pharmacol* 374:321-327.
- Biggs TA, Myers RD (1998) Naltrexone and amperozide modify chocolate and saccharin drinking in high alcohol-preferring P rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 60:407-413.
- Blanchard BA, Steindorf S, Wang S, Glick SD (1993) Sex differences in ethanol-induced dopamine release in nucleus accumbens and in ethanol consumption in rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 17:968-973.
- Blednov YA, Walker D, Martinez M, Harris RA (2006) Reduced alcohol consumption in mice lacking preprodynorphin. *Alcohol* 40:73-86.
- Bloch B, Popovici T, Chouham S, Kowalski C (1986) Detection of the mRNA coding for enkephalin precursor in the rat brain and adrenal by using an 'in situ' hybridization procedure. *Neurosci Lett* 64:29-34.
- Blomqvist O, Engel JA, Nissbrandt H, Soderpalm B (1993) The mesolimbic dopamine-activating properties of ethanol are antagonized by mecamylamine. *Eur J Pharmacol* 249:207-213.
- Blomqvist O, Ericson M, Engel JA, Soderpalm B (1997) Accumbal dopamine overflow after ethanol: localization of the antagonizing effect of mecamylamine. *Eur J Pharmacol* 334:149-156.
- Bloom F, Battenberg E, Rossier J, Ling N, Guillemin R (1978) Neurons containing beta-endorphin in rat brain exist separately from those containing enkephalin: immunocytochemical studies. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 75:1591-1595.
- Blum K, Hamilton MG, Hirst M, Wallace JE (1978) Putative role of isoquinoline alkaloids in alcoholism: a link to opiates. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 2:113-120.
- Blum K, Elston SF, DeLallo L, Briggs AH, Wallace JE (1983) Ethanol acceptance as a function of genotype amounts of brain [Met]enkephalin. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 80:6510-6512.

- Blum K, Briggs AH, Trachtenberg MC, Delallo L, Wallace JE (1987) Enkephalinase inhibition: regulation of ethanol intake in genetically predisposed mice. *Alcohol* 4:449-456.
- Boettcher C, Fellermeier M, Drager B, Zenk MH (2005) How human neuroblastoma cells make morphine. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 102:8495-8500.
- Boileau I, Assaad JM, Pihl RO, Benkelfat C, Leyton M, Diksic M, Tremblay RE, Dagher A (2003) Alcohol promotes dopamine release in the human nucleus accumbens. *Synapse* 49:226-231.
- Borg PJ, Taylor DA (1997) Involvement of mu- and delta-opioid receptors in the effects of systemic and locally perfused morphine on extracellular levels of dopamine, DOPAC and HVA in the nucleus accumbens of the halothane-anaesthetized rat. *Naunyn Schmiedeberg's Arch Pharmacol* 355:582-588.
- Boutrel B (2008) A neuropeptide-centric view of psychostimulant addiction. *Br J Pharmacol* 154:343-357.
- Boyadjieva N, Sarkar DK (1999) Effects of ethanol on basal and adenosine-induced increases in beta-endorphin release and intracellular cAMP levels in hypothalamic cells. *Brain Res* 824:112-118.
- Boyadjieva N, Meadows G, Sarkar D (1999) Effects of ethanol consumption on beta-endorphin levels and natural killer cell activity in rats. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 885:383-386.
- Boyle AE, Stewart RB, Macenski MJ, Spiga R, Johnson BA, Meisch RA (1998) Effects of acute and chronic doses of naltrexone on ethanol self-administration in rhesus monkeys. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:359-366.
- Bozarth MA, Gerber GJ, Wise RA (1980) Intracranial self-stimulation as a technique to study the reward properties of drugs of abuse. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 13 Suppl 1:245-247.
- Brady LS, Herkenham M, Rothman RB, Partilla JS, Konig M, Zimmer AM, Zimmer A (1999) Region-specific up-regulation of opioid receptor binding in enkephalin knockout mice. *Brain Res Mol Brain Res* 68:193-197.
- Brewer RD, Swahn MH (2005) Binge drinking and violence. *JAMA* 294:616-618.
- Brodie MS, Appel SB (1998) The effects of ethanol on dopaminergic neurons of the ventral tegmental area studied with intracellular recording in brain slices. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:236-244.

Brodie MS, Shefner SA, Dunwiddie TV (1990) Ethanol increases the firing rate of dopamine neurons of the rat ventral tegmental area in vitro. *Brain Res* 508:65-69.

Brodie MS, Trifunovic RD, Shefner SA (1995) Serotonin potentiates ethanol-induced excitation of ventral tegmental area neurons in brain slices from three different rat strains. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 273:1139-1146.

Brodie MS, Pesold C, Appel SB (1999) Ethanol directly excites dopaminergic ventral tegmental area reward neurons. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1848-1852.

Broekkamp CL, Phillips AG (1979) Facilitation of self-stimulation behavior following intracerebral microinjections of opioids into the ventral tegmental area. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 11:289-295.

Brown ZW, Amit Z (1977) The effects of selective catecholamine depletions by 6-hydroxydopamine on ethanol preference in rats. *Neurosci Lett* 5:333-336.

Brownstein MJ (1993) A brief history of opiates, opioid peptides, and opioid receptors. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:5391-5393.

Buchsbaum MS, Davis GC, Bunney WE, Jr. (1977) Naloxone alters pain perception and somatosensory evoked potentials in normal subjects. *Nature* 270:620-622.

Buonopane A, Petrakis IL (2005) Pharmacotherapy of alcohol use disorders. *Subst Use Misuse* 40:2001-2020, 2043-2008.

Burattini C, Gill TM, Aicardi G, Janak PH (2006) The ethanol self-administration context as a reinstatement cue: acute effects of naltrexone. *Neuroscience* 139:877-887.

Cador M, Rivet JM, Kelley AE, Le Moal M, Stinus L (1989) Substance P, neurotensin and enkephalin injections into the ventral tegmental area: comparative study on dopamine turnover in several forebrain structures. *Brain Res* 486:357-363.

Cagniard B, Balsam PD, Brunner D, Zhuang X (2006) Mice with chronically elevated dopamine exhibit enhanced motivation, but not learning, for a food reward. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 31:1362-1370.

Campbell AD, McBride WJ (1995) Serotonin-3 receptor and ethanol-stimulated dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 51:835-842.

Campbell AD, Kohl RR, McBride WJ (1996) Serotonin-3 receptor and ethanol-stimulated somatodendritic dopamine release. *Alcohol* 13:569-574.



- Cannon CM, Palmiter RD (2003) Reward without dopamine. *J Neurosci* 23:10827-10831.
- Cannon CM, Bseikri MR (2004) Is dopamine required for natural reward? *Physiol Behav* 81:741-748.
- Carboni E, Acquas E, Frau R, Di Chiara G (1989) Differential inhibitory effects of a 5-HT<sub>3</sub> antagonist on drug-induced stimulation of dopamine release. *Eur J Pharmacol* 164:515-519.
- Carlsson A, Waldeck B (1958) A fluorimetric method for the determination of dopamine (3-hydroxytyramine). *Acta Physiol Scand* 44:293-298.
- Cashaw JL (1993) Tetrahydropapaveroline in brain regions of rats after acute ethanol administration. *Alcohol* 10:133-138.
- Casini A, Pinna A, Tooyama I, Kimura H, Di Chiara G, Renda TG (2004) Fate of (D-Ala<sup>2</sup>)-deltorphin-I-like immunoreactive neurons in 6-hydroxydopamine lesioned rat brain. *Eur J Histochem* 48:135-140.
- Chang KJ, Cuatrecasas P (1979) Multiple opiate receptors. Enkephalins and morphine bind to receptors of different specificity. *J Biol Chem* 254:2610-2618.
- Chang KJ, Cooper BR, Hazum E, Cuatrecasas P (1979) Multiple opiate receptors: different regional distribution in the brain and differential binding of opiates and opioid peptides. *Mol Pharmacol* 16:91-104.
- Charles AC, Mostovskaya N, Asas K, Evans CJ, Dankovich ML, Hales TG (2003) Coexpression of delta-opioid receptors with micro receptors in GH3 cells changes the functional response to micro agonists from inhibitory to excitatory. *Mol Pharmacol* 63:89-95.
- Chavkin C, James IF, Goldstein A (1982) Dynorphin is a specific endogenous ligand of the kappa opioid receptor. *Science* 215:413-415.
- Cheer JF, Wassum KM, Sombers LA, Heien ML, Ariansen JL, Aragona BJ, Phillips PE, Wightman RM (2007) Phasic dopamine release evoked by abused substances requires cannabinoid receptor activation. *J Neurosci* 27:791-795.
- Chefer VI, Kieffer BL, Shippenberg TS (2003) Basal and morphine-evoked dopaminergic neurotransmission in the nucleus accumbens of MOR- and DOR-knockout mice. *Eur J Neurosci* 18:1915-1922.

Chen Y, Mestek A, Liu J, Hurley JA, Yu L (1993a) Molecular cloning and functional expression of a mu-opioid receptor from rat brain. *Mol Pharmacol* 44:8-12.

Chen Y, Mestek A, Liu J, Yu L (1993b) Molecular cloning of a rat kappa opioid receptor reveals sequence similarities to the mu and delta opioid receptors. *Biochem J* 295 ( Pt 3):625-628.

Chick J, Anton R, Checinski K, Croop R, Drummond DC, Farmer R, Labriola D, Marshall J, Moncrieff J, Morgan MY, Peters T, Ritson B (2000) A multicentre, randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled trial of naltrexone in the treatment of alcohol dependence or abuse. *Alcohol Alcohol* 35:587-593.

Chieng B, Connor M, Christie MJ (1996) The mu-opioid receptor antagonist D-Phe-Cys-Tyr-D-Trp-Orn-Thr-Pen-Thr-NH<sub>2</sub> (CTOP) [but not D-Phe-Cys-Tyr-D-Trp-Arg-Thr-Pen-Thr-NH<sub>2</sub> (CTAP)] produces a nonopioid receptor-mediated increase in K<sup>+</sup> conductance of rat locus ceruleus neurons. *Mol Pharmacol* 50:650-655.

Chou TC, Lee CE, Lu J, Elmquist JK, Hara J, Willie JT, Beuckmann CT, Chemelli RM, Sakurai T, Yanagisawa M, Saper CB, Scammell TE (2001) Orexin (hypocretin) neurons contain dynorphin. *J Neurosci* 21:RC168.

Ciccocioppo R, Martin-Fardon R, Weiss F (2002) Effect of selective blockade of mu(1) or delta opioid receptors on reinstatement of alcohol-seeking behavior by drug-associated stimuli in rats. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 27:391-399.

Civelli O, Birnberg N, Herbert E (1982) Detection and quantitation of pro-opiomelanocortin mRNA in pituitary and brain tissues from different species. *J Biol Chem* 257:6783-6787.

Civelli O, Douglass J, Goldstein A, Herbert E (1985) Sequence and expression of the rat prodynorphin gene. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 82:4291-4295.

Clark JA, Itzhak Y, Hruby VJ, Yamamura HI, Pasternak GW (1986) [D-Pen<sup>2</sup>,D-Pen<sup>5</sup>]enkephalin (DPDPE): a delta-selective enkephalin with low affinity for mu 1 opiate binding sites. *Eur J Pharmacol* 128:303-304.

Clarke S, Zimmer A, Zimmer AM, Hill RG, Kitchen I (2003) Region selective up-regulation of micro-, delta- and kappa-opioid receptors but not opioid receptor-like 1 receptors in the brains of enkephalin and dynorphin knockout mice. *Neuroscience* 122:479-489.

Collin M, Backberg M, Ovesjo ML, Fisone G, Edwards RH, Fujiyama F, Meister B (2003) Plasma membrane and vesicular glutamate transporter mRNAs/proteins in hypothalamic neurons that regulate body weight. *Eur J Neurosci* 18:1265-1278.

Collins MA, Bigdeli MG (1975) Tetrahydroisoquinolines in vivo. I. Rat brain formation of salsolinol, a condensation product of dopamine and acetaldehyde, under certain conditions during ethanol intoxication. *Life Sci* 16:585-601.

Collins MA, Ung-Chhun N, Cheng BY, Pronger D (1990) Brain and plasma tetrahydroisoquinolines in rats: effects of chronic ethanol intake and diet. *J Neurochem* 55:1507-1514.

Collins MA, Nijm WP, Borge GF, Teas G, Goldfarb C (1979) Dopamine-related tetrahydroisoquinolines: significant urinary excretion by alcoholics after alcohol consumption. *Science* 206:1184-1186.

Comb M, Seeburg PH, Adelman J, Eiden L, Herbert E (1982) Primary structure of the human Met- and Leu-enkephalin precursor and its mRNA. *Nature* 295:663-666.

Cone RI, Weber E, Barchas JD, Goldstein A (1983) Regional distribution of dynorphin and neo-endorphin peptides in rat brain, spinal cord, and pituitary. *J Neurosci* 3:2146-2152.

Coonfield DL, Kiefer SW, Ferraro FM, Sinclair JD (2004) Ethanol palatability and consumption by high ethanol-drinking rats: manipulation of the opioid system with naltrexone. *Behav Neurosci* 118:1089-1096.

Coonfield DL, Hill KG, Kaczmarek HJ, Ferraro FM, Kiefer SW (2002) Low doses of naltrexone reduce palatability and consumption of ethanol in outbred rats. *Alcohol* 26:43-47.

Cowen MS, Lawrence AJ (2001) Alterations in central preproenkephalin mRNA expression after chronic free-choice ethanol consumption by fawn-hooded rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 25:1126-1133.

Cowen MS, Rezvani A, Jarrott B, Lawrence AJ (1998) Distribution of opioid peptide gene expression in the limbic system of Fawn-Hooded (alcohol-preferring) and Wistar-Kyoto (alcohol-non-preferring) rats. *Brain Res* 796:323-326.

Cowie AL, Kosterlitz HW, Lydon RJ, Waterfield AA (1970) The effects of morphine-like substances and their antagonists on transmission at the neuro-effector junction of the myenteric plexus-longitudinal muscle preparation of the guinea-pig ileum. *Br J Pharmacol* 38:465P-466P.

Cramer CM, Gardell LR, Boedeker KL, Harris JR, Hubbell CL, Reid LD (1998) Isradipine combined with naltrexone persistently reduces the reward-relevant effects of cocaine and alcohol. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 60:345-356.

Critcher EC, Lin CI, Patel J, Myers RD (1983) Attenuation of alcohol drinking in tetrahydroisoquinoline-treated rats by morphine and naltrexone. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 18:225-229.

Curran EJ, Watson SJ (1995) Dopamine receptor mRNA expression patterns by opioid peptide cells in the nucleus accumbens of the rat: a double in situ hybridization study. *J Comp Neurol* 361:57-76.

Czachowski CL, Chappell AM, Samson HH (2001) Effects of raclopride in the nucleus accumbens on ethanol seeking and consumption. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 25:1431-1440.

Dahlstrom A, Fuxe K (1964) Localization of monoamines in the lower brain stem. *Experientia* 20:398-399.

Dauge V, Kalivas PW, Duffy T, Roques BP (1992) Effect of inhibiting enkephalin catabolism in the VTA on motor activity and extracellular dopamine. *Brain Res* 599:209-214.

Davies DL, Asatryan L, Kuo ST, Woodward JJ, King BF, Alkana RL, Xiao C, Ye JH, Sun H, Zhang L, Hu XQ, Hayrapetyan V, Lovinger DM, Machu TK (2006) Effects of ethanol on adenosine 5'-triphosphate-gated purinergic and 5-hydroxytryptamine receptors. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 30:349-358.

Davis VE, Walsh MJ (1970a) Alcohol addiction and tetrahydropapaveroline. *Science* 169:1105-1106.

Davis VE, Walsh MJ (1970b) Alcohol, amines, and alkaloids: a possible biochemical basis for alcohol addiction. *Science* 167:1005-1007.

Davis VE, Walsh MJ, Yamanaka Y (1970) Augmentation of alkaloid formation from dopamine by alcohol and acetaldehyde in vitro. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 174:401-412.

De A, Boyadjieva NI, Sarkar DK (1999) Effect of voltage-dependent calcium channel blockers on ethanol-induced beta-endorphin release from hypothalamic neurons in primary cultures. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:850-855.

de Costa BR, Rothman RB, Bykov V, Jacobson AE, Rice KC (1989) Selective and enantiospecific acylation of kappa opioid receptors by (1S,2S)-trans-2-isothiocyanto-N-methyl-N-[2-(1-pyrrolidiny) cyclohexyl] benzeneacetamide. Demonstration of kappa receptor heterogeneity. *J Med Chem* 32:281-283.

de Gortari P, Mendez M, Rodriguez-Keller I, Perez-Martinez L, Joseph-Bravob P (2000) Acute ethanol administration induces changes in TRH and proenkephalin

expression in hypothalamic and limbic regions of rat brain. *Neurochem Int* 37:483-496.

de la Fuente-Fernandez R, Phillips AG, Zamburlini M, Sossi V, Calne DB, Ruth TJ, Stoessl AJ (2002) Dopamine release in human ventral striatum and expectation of reward. *Behav Brain Res* 136:359-363.

de Waele JP, Gianoulakis C (1997) Characterization of the mu and delta opioid receptors in the brain of the C57BL/6 and DBA/2 mice, selected for their differences in voluntary ethanol consumption. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 21:754-762.

de Waele JP, Kiianmaa K, Gianoulakis C (1994) Spontaneous and ethanol-stimulated in vitro release of beta-endorphin by the hypothalamus of AA and ANA rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 18:1468-1473.

de Waele JP, Kiianmaa K, Gianoulakis C (1995) Distribution of the mu and delta opioid binding sites in the brain of the alcohol-preferring AA and alcohol-avoiding ANA lines of rats. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 275:518-527.

Devine DP, Wise RA (1994) Self-administration of morphine, DAMGO, and DPDPE into the ventral tegmental area of rats. *J Neurosci* 14:1978-1984.

Devine DP, Leone P, Carlezon WA, Jr., Wise RA (1993a) Ventral mesencephalic delta opioid receptors are involved in modulation of basal mesolimbic dopamine neurotransmission: an anatomical localization study. *Brain Res* 622:348-352.

Devine DP, Leone P, Pocock D, Wise RA (1993b) Differential involvement of ventral tegmental mu, delta and kappa opioid receptors in modulation of basal mesolimbic dopamine release: in vivo microdialysis studies. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 266:1236-1246.

Devine DP, Leone P, Wise RA (1993c) Mesolimbic dopamine neurotransmission is increased by administration of mu-opioid receptor antagonists. *Eur J Pharmacol* 243:55-64.

Dhawan BN, Cesselin F, Raghubir R, Reisine T, Bradley PB, Portoghese PS, Hamon M (1996) International Union of Pharmacology. XII. Classification of opioid receptors. *Pharmacol Rev* 48:567-592.

Di Chiara G (1995) The role of dopamine in drug abuse viewed from the perspective of its role in motivation. *Drug Alcohol Depend* 38:95-137.

Di Chiara G (2002) From rats to humans and return: testing addiction hypotheses by combined PET imaging and self-reported measures of psychostimulant effects. Commentary on Volkow et al. 'Role of dopamine in drug reinforcement

and addiction in humans: results from imaging studies'. *Behav Pharmacol* 13:371-377.

Di Chiara G, Imperato A (1988a) Drugs abused by humans preferentially increase synaptic dopamine concentrations in the mesolimbic system of freely moving rats. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 85:5274-5278.

Di Chiara G, Imperato A (1988b) Opposite effects of mu and kappa opiate agonists on dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens and in the dorsal caudate of freely moving rats. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 244:1067-1080.

Diana M, Rossetti ZL, Gessa G (1993) Rewarding and aversive effects of ethanol: interplay of GABA, glutamate and dopamine. *Alcohol & Alcoholism Supplement* 2:315-319.

Dilts RP, Kalivas PW (1989) Autoradiographic localization of mu-opioid and neurotensin receptors within the mesolimbic dopamine system. *Brain Res* 488:311-327.

Doyon WM, Ramachandra V, Samson HH, Czachowski CL, Gonzales RA (2004) Accumbal dopamine concentration during operant self-administration of a sucrose or a novel sucrose with ethanol solution. *Alcohol* 34:261-271.

Doyon WM, Anders SK, Ramachandra VS, Czachowski CL, Gonzales RA (2005) Effect of operant self-administration of 10% ethanol plus 10% sucrose on dopamine and ethanol concentrations in the nucleus accumbens. *J Neurochem* 93:1469-1481.

Doyon WM, Howard EC, Shippenberg TS, Gonzales RA (2006) Kappa-opioid receptor modulation of accumbal dopamine concentration during operant ethanol self-administration. *Neuropharmacology* 51:487-496.

Dray A, Nunan L (1984) Evidence that naloxonazine produces prolonged antagonism of central delta opioid receptor activity in vivo. *Brain Res* 323:123-127.

Dray A, Nunan L, Wire W (1985) Prolonged in vivo antagonism of central mu- and delta-opioid receptor activity by beta-funaltrexamine. *Life Sci* 36:1353-1358.

Dray A, Nunan L, Wire W (1987) Naloxonazine and opioid-induced inhibition of reflex urinary bladder contractions. *Neuropharmacology* 26:67-74.

Druse MJ, Hao HL, Eriksen JL (1999) In utero ethanol exposure increases proenkephalin, a precursor of a neuropeptide that is inhibitory to neuronal growth. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1519-1527.

- Duncan C, Deitrich RA (1980) A critical evaluation of tetrahydroisoquinoline induced ethanol preference in rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 13:265-281.
- Dupin S, Tafani JA, Mazarguil H, Zajac JM (1991) [<sup>125</sup>I][D-Ala<sup>2</sup>]deltorphan-I: a high affinity, delta-selective opioid receptor ligand. *Peptides* 12:825-830.
- El-Ghundi M, George SR, Drago J, Fletcher PJ, Fan T, Nguyen T, Liu C, Sibley DR, Westphal H, O'Dowd BF (1998) Disruption of dopamine D1 receptor gene expression attenuates alcohol-seeking behavior. *Eur J Pharmacol* 353:149-158.
- Elliott J, Smart D, Lambert DG, Traynor JR (1994) Characterisation of mu-opioid receptors on SH-SY5Y cells using naloxonazine and beta-funaltrexamine. *Eur J Pharmacol* 268:447-450.
- Emmerson PJ, Liu MR, Woods JH, Medzihradsky F (1994) Binding affinity and selectivity of opioids at mu, delta and kappa receptors in monkey brain membranes. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 271:1630-1637.
- Ericson M, Blomqvist O, Engel JA, Soderpalm B (1998) Voluntary ethanol intake in the rat and the associated accumbal dopamine overflow are blocked by ventral tegmental mecamylamine. *Eur J Pharmacol* 358:189-196.
- Ericson M, Molander A, Lof E, Engel JA, Soderpalm B (2003) Ethanol elevates accumbal dopamine levels via indirect activation of ventral tegmental nicotinic acetylcholine receptors. *Eur J Pharmacol* 467:85-93.
- Ericson M, Lof E, Stomberg R, Chau P, Soderpalm B (2008) Nicotinic acetylcholine receptors in the anterior, but not posterior, ventral tegmental area mediate ethanol-induced elevation of accumbal dopamine levels. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 326:76-82.
- Evans CJ, Keith DE, Jr., Morrison H, Magendzo K, Edwards RH (1992) Cloning of a delta opioid receptor by functional expression. *Science* 258:1952-1955.
- Fachin-Scheit DJ, Frozino Ribeiro A, Pigatto G, Oliveira Goeldner F, Boerngen de Lacerda R (2006) Development of a mouse model of ethanol addiction: naltrexone efficacy in reducing consumption but not craving. *J Neural Transm* 113:1305-1321.
- Fadda P, Tronci S, Colombo G, Fratta W (1999) Differences in the opioid system in selected brain regions of alcohol-preferring and alcohol-nonpreferring rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1296-1305.
- Fallon JH, Leslie FM (1986) Distribution of dynorphin and enkephalin peptides in the rat brain. *J Comp Neurol* 249:293-336.

Fallon JH, Leslie FM, Cone RI (1985) Dynorphin-containing pathways in the substantia nigra and ventral tegmentum: a double labeling study using combined immunofluorescence and retrograde tracing. *Neuropeptides* 5:457-460.

Finley JC, Lindstrom P, Petrusz P (1981a) Immunocytochemical localization of beta-endorphin-containing neurons in the rat brain. *Neuroendocrinology* 33:28-42.

Finley JC, Maderdrut JL, Petrusz P (1981b) The immunocytochemical localization of enkephalin in the central nervous system of the rat. *J Comp Neurol* 198:541-565.

Fiorillo CD, Tobler PN, Schultz W (2003) Discrete coding of reward probability and uncertainty by dopamine neurons. *Science* 299:1898-1902.

Ford CP, Mark GP, Williams JT (2006) Properties and opioid inhibition of mesolimbic dopamine neurons vary according to target location. *J Neurosci* 26:2788-2797.

Franck J, Lindholm S, Raaschou P (1998) Modulation of volitional ethanol intake in the rat by central delta-opioid receptors. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:1185-1189.

Fraser GL, Pradhan AA, Clarke PB, Wahlestedt C (2000) Supraspinal antinociceptive response to [D-Pen(2,5)]-enkephalin (DPDPE) is pharmacologically distinct from that to other delta-agonists in the rat. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 295:1135-1141.

Froehlich JC, Harts J, Lumeng L, Li TK (1990) Naloxone attenuates voluntary ethanol intake in rats selectively bred for high ethanol preference. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 35:385-390.

Fuller JL (1964) Measurement of Alcohol Preference in Genetic Experiments. *J Comp Physiol Psychol* 57:85-88.

Furuta T, Zhou L, Kaneko T (2002) Preprodynorphin-, preproenkephalin-, preprotachykinin A- and preprotachykinin B-immunoreactive neurons in the accumbens nucleus and olfactory tubercle: double-immunofluorescence analysis. *Neuroscience* 114:611-627.

Gallate JE, McGregor IS (1999) The motivation for beer in rats: effects of ritanserin, naloxone and SR 141716. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 142:302-308.

Gallate JE, Mallet PE, McGregor IS (2004) Combined low dose treatment with opioid and cannabinoid receptor antagonists synergistically reduces the motivation to consume alcohol in rats. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 173:210-216.



Garris PA, Kilpatrick M, Bunin MA, Michael D, Walker QD, Wightman RM (1999) Dissociation of dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens from intracranial self-stimulation. *Nature* 398:67-69.

Garzon M, Pickel VM (2001) Plasmalemmal mu-opioid receptor distribution mainly in nondopaminergic neurons in the rat ventral tegmental area. *Synapse* 41:311-328.

Garzon M, Pickel VM (2002) Ultrastructural localization of enkephalin and mu-opioid receptors in the rat ventral tegmental area. *Neuroscience* 114:461-474.

Gatto GJ, McBride WJ, Murphy JM, Lumeng L, Li TK (1994) Ethanol self-infusion into the ventral tegmental area by alcohol-preferring rats. *Alcohol* 11:557-564.

Gelernter J, Gueorguieva R, Kranzler HR, Zhang H, Cramer J, Rosenheck R, Krystal JH (2007) Opioid receptor gene (OPRM1, OPRK1, and OPRD1) variants and response to naltrexone treatment for alcohol dependence: results from the VA Cooperative Study. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 31:555-563.

George SR, Fan T, Ng GY, Jung SY, O'Dowd BF, Naranjo CA (1995) Low endogenous dopamine function in brain predisposes to high alcohol preference and consumption: reversal by increasing synaptic dopamine. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 273:373-379.

George SR, Fan T, Xie Z, Tse R, Tam V, Varghese G, O'Dowd BF (2000) Oligomerization of mu- and delta-opioid receptors. Generation of novel functional properties. *J Biol Chem* 275:26128-26135.

George SR, O'Dowd BF (2007) A novel dopamine receptor signaling unit in brain: heterooligomers of D1 and D2 dopamine receptors. *ScientificWorldJournal* 7:58-63.

German DC, Speciale SG, Manaye KF, Sadeq M (1993) Opioid receptors in midbrain dopaminergic regions of the rat. I. Mu receptor autoradiography. *J Neural Transm Gen Sect* 91:39-52.

Gessa GL, Muntoni F, Collu M, Vargiu L, Mereu G (1985) Low doses of ethanol activate dopaminergic neurons in the ventral tegmental area. *Brain Research* 348:201-203.

Ghazarossian VE, Chavkin C, Goldstein A (1980) A specific radioimmunoassay for the novel opioid peptide dynorphin. *Life Sci* 27:75-86.

Ghijsen WE, Leenders AG (2005) Differential signaling in presynaptic neurotransmitter release. *Cell Mol Life Sci* 62:937-954.

Gianoulakis C (1989) The effect of ethanol on the biosynthesis and regulation of opioid peptides. *Experientia* 45:428-435.

Gianoulakis C (1996) Implications of endogenous opioids and dopamine in alcoholism: human and basic science studies. *Alcohol Alcohol Suppl* 1:33-42.

Gianoulakis C (2001) Influence of the endogenous opioid system on high alcohol consumption and genetic predisposition to alcoholism. *J Psychiatry Neurosci* 26:304-318.

Gianoulakis C, Barcomb A (1987) Effect of acute ethanol in vivo and in vitro on the beta-endorphin system in the rat. *Life Sci* 40:19-28.

Gianoulakis C, de Waele JP (1994) Genetics of alcoholism: role of the endogenous opioid system. *Metab Brain Dis* 9:105-131.

Gianoulakis C, Beliveau D, Angelogianni P, Meaney M, Thavundayil J, Tawar V, Dumas M (1989) Different pituitary beta-endorphin and adrenal cortisol response to ethanol in individuals with high and low risk for future development of alcoholism. *Life Sci* 45:1097-1109.

Gianoulakis C, de Waele JP, Kiianmaa K (1992) Differences in the brain and pituitary beta-endorphin system between the alcohol-preferring AA and alcohol-avoiding ANA rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 16:453-459.

Gianoulakis C, de Waele JP, Thavundayil J (1996) Implication of the endogenous opioid system in excessive ethanol consumption. *Alcohol* 13:19-23.

Gilpin NW, Richardson HN, Koob GF (2008) Effects of CRF1-receptor and opioid-receptor antagonists on dependence-induced increases in alcohol drinking by alcohol-preferring (P) rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 32:1535-1542.

Goeders NE, Lane JD, Smith JE (1984a) Self-administration of methionine enkephalin into the nucleus accumbens. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 20:451-455.

Goeders NE, Smith JE, Lane JD (1984b) Intracranial self-administration of the endocoid methionine-enkephalin. *J Am Osteopath Assoc* 84:148-151.

Goldstein A (1976) Opioid peptides endorphins in pituitary and brain. *Science* 193:1081-1086.

Goldstein A, Naidu A (1989) Multiple opioid receptors: ligand selectivity profiles and binding site signatures. *Mol Pharmacol* 36:265-272.

Goldstein A, Ghazarossian VE (1980) Immunoreactive dynorphin in pituitary and brain. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 77:6207-6210.

Goldstein A, Lowney LI, Pal BK (1971) Stereospecific and nonspecific interactions of the morphine congener levorphanol in subcellular fractions of mouse brain. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 68:1742-1747.

Goldstein A, Tachibana S, Lowney LI, Hunkapiller M, Hood L (1979) Dynorphin-(1-13), an extraordinarily potent opioid peptide. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 76:6666-6670.

Gomes I, Jordan BA, Gupta A, Trapaidze N, Nagy V, Devi LA (2000) Heterodimerization of mu and delta opioid receptors: A role in opiate synergy. *J Neurosci* 20:RC110.

Gong J, Li XW, Lai Z, Froehlich JC, Yu L (1997) Quantitative comparison of mu opioid receptor mRNA in selected CNS regions of alcohol naive rats selectively bred for high and low alcohol drinking. *Neurosci Lett* 227:9-12.

Gonzales RA, Weiss F (1998) Suppression of ethanol-reinforced behavior by naltrexone is associated with attenuation of the ethanol-induced increase in dialysate dopamine levels in the nucleus accumbens. *J Neurosci* 18:10663-10671.

Gonzales RA, Job MO, Doyon WM (2004) The role of mesolimbic dopamine in the development and maintenance of ethanol reinforcement. *Pharmacol Ther* 103:121-146.

Gouarderes C, Tellez S, Tafani JA, Zajac JM (1993) Quantitative autoradiographic mapping of delta-opioid receptors in the rat central nervous system using [125I][D-Ala<sup>2</sup>]deltorphin-I. *Synapse* 13:231-240.

Govoni S, Pasinetti G, Bianchi A, Gadola M, Trabucchi M (1987) Heavy drinking decreases plasma met-enkephalin concentrations. *Alcohol Drug Res* 7:93-98.

Grahame NJ, Cunningham CL (2002) Intravenous self-administration of ethanol in mice. *Curr Protoc Neurosci* Chapter 9:Unit 9 11.

Grahame NJ, Mosemiller AK, Low MJ, Froehlich JC (2000) Naltrexone and alcohol drinking in mice lacking beta-endorphin by site-directed mutagenesis. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 67:759-766.

Gramsch C, Holtt V, Pasi A, Mehraein P, Herz A (1982) Immunoreactive dynorphin in human brain and pituitary. *Brain Res* 233:65-74.

Grant KA, Samson HH (1985) Oral self administration of ethanol in free feeding rats. *Alcohol* 2:317-321.

Greenwell TN, Zangen A, Martin-Schild S, Wise RA, Zadina JE (2002) Endomorphin-1 and -2 immunoreactive cells in the hypothalamus are labeled by fluoro-gold injections to the ventral tegmental area. *J Comp Neurol* 454:320-328.

Greenwell TN, Martin-Schild S, Inglis FM, Zadina JE (2007) Colocalization and shared distribution of endomorphins with substance P, calcitonin gene-related peptide, gamma-aminobutyric acid, and the mu opioid receptor. *J Comp Neurol* 503:319-333.

Grisel JE, Mogil JS, Grahame NJ, Rubinstein M, Belknap JK, Crabbe JC, Low MJ (1999) Ethanol oral self-administration is increased in mutant mice with decreased beta-endorphin expression. *Brain Res* 835:62-67.

Grudt TJ, Williams JT (1995) Opioid receptors and the regulation of ion conductances. *Rev Neurosci* 6:279-286.

Gubler U, Seeburg P, Hoffman BJ, Gage LP, Udenfriend S (1982) Molecular cloning establishes proenkephalin as precursor of enkephalin-containing peptides. *Nature* 295:206-208.

Haber H, Roske I, Rottmann M, Georgi M, Melzig MF (1997) Alcohol induces formation of morphine precursors in the striatum of rats. *Life Sci* 60:79-89.

Hackler L, Zadina JE, Ge LJ, Kastin AJ (1997) Isolation of relatively large amounts of endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2 from human brain cortex. *Peptides* 18:1635-1639.

Haile CN, Kosten TA, Kosten TR (2008) Pharmacogenetic treatments for drug addiction: alcohol and opiates. *Am J Drug Alcohol Abuse* 34:355-381.

Hall FS, Sora I, Uhl GR (2001) Ethanol consumption and reward are decreased in mu-opiate receptor knockout mice. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 154:43-49.

Hamilton MG, Blum K, Hirst M (1978) Identification of an isoquinoline alkaloid after chronic exposure to ethanol. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 2:133-137.

Hamilton ME, Redondo JL, Freeman AS (2000) Overflow of dopamine and cholecystokinin in rat nucleus accumbens in response to acute drug administration. *Synapse* 38:238-242.

Harlan RE, Shivers BD, Romano GJ, Howells RD, Pfaff DW (1987) Localization of preproenkephalin mRNA in the rat brain and spinal cord by in situ hybridization. *J Comp Neurol* 258:159-184.

Hayes AG, Sheehan MJ, Tyers MB (1985) Determination of the receptor selectivity of opioid agonists in the guinea-pig ileum and mouse vas deferens by use of beta-funaltrexamine. *Br J Pharmacol* 86:899-904.

Hayward MD, Hansen ST, Pintar JE, Low MJ (2004) Operant self-administration of ethanol in C57BL/6 mice lacking beta-endorphin and enkephalin. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 79:171-181.

Heidbreder C, De Witte P (1993) Ethanol differentially affects extracellular monoamines and GABA in the nucleus accumbens. *Pharmacology, Biochemistry & Behavior* 46:477-481.

Heilig M, Egli M (2006) Pharmacological treatment of alcohol dependence: target symptoms and target mechanisms. *Pharmacol Ther* 111:855-876.

Heilig M, Koob GF (2007) A key role for corticotropin-releasing factor in alcohol dependence. *Trends Neurosci* 30:399-406.

Heimer L, Zahm DS, Churchill L, Kalivas PW, Wohltmann C (1991) Specificity in the projection patterns of accumbal core and shell in the rat. *Neuroscience* 41:89-125.

Heinala P, Alho H, Kiianmaa K, Lonnqvist J, Kuoppasalmi K, Sinclair JD (2001) Targeted use of naltrexone without prior detoxification in the treatment of alcohol dependence: a factorial double-blind, placebo-controlled trial. *J Clin Psychopharmacol* 21:287-292.

Hentges ST, Nishiyama M, Overstreet LS, Stenzel-Poore M, Williams JT, Low MJ (2004) GABA release from proopiomelanocortin neurons. *J Neurosci* 24:1578-1583.

Herbert RB, Venter H, Pos S (2000) Do mammals make their own morphine? *Nat Prod Rep* 17:317-322.

Herz A (1997) Endogenous opioid systems and alcohol addiction. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 129:99-111.

Heyman JS, Jiang Q, Rothman RB, Mosberg HI, Porreca F (1989a) Modulation of mu-mediated antinociception by delta agonists: characterization with antagonists. *Eur J Pharmacol* 169:43-52.

Heyman JS, Vaught JL, Mosberg HI, Haaseth RC, Porreca F (1989b) Modulation of mu-mediated antinociception by delta agonists in the mouse: selective potentiation of morphine and normorphine by [D-Pen2,D-Pen5]enkephalin. *Eur J Pharmacol* 165:1-10.

Heyser CJ, Roberts AJ, Schulteis G, Koob GF (1999) Central administration of an opiate antagonist decreases oral ethanol self-administration in rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1468-1476.

Heyser CJ, Moc K, Koob GF (2003) Effects of naltrexone alone and in combination with acamprosate on the alcohol deprivation effect in rats. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 28:1463-1471.

Higley AE, Kiefer SW (2006) Delta receptor antagonism, ethanol taste reactivity, and ethanol consumption in outbred male rats. *Alcohol* 40:143-150.

Hiller JM, Fan LQ, Simon EJ (1996) Autoradiographic comparison of [3H]DPDPE and [3H]DSLET binding: evidence for distinct delta 1 and delta 2 opioid receptor populations in rat brain. *Brain Res* 719:85-95.

Hipolito L, Sanchez-Catalan MJ, Zanolini I, Polache A, Granero L (2008) Shell/core differences in mu- and delta-opioid receptor modulation of dopamine efflux in nucleus accumbens. *Neuropharmacology* 55:183-189.

Hirose N, Murakawa K, Takada K, Oi Y, Suzuki T, Nagase H, Cools AR, Koshikawa N (2005) Interactions among mu- and delta-opioid receptors, especially putative delta1- and delta2-opioid receptors, promote dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *Neuroscience* 135:213-225.

Hodge CW, Samson HH, Haraguchi M (1992) Microinjections of dopamine agonists in the nucleus accumbens increase ethanol-reinforced responding. *Pharmacology, Biochemistry & Behavior* 43:249-254.

Hokfelt T, Meister B, Melander T, Everitt B (1987a) Coexistence of classical transmitters and peptides with special reference to the arcuate nucleus--median eminence complex. *Adv Biochem Psychopharmacol* 43:21-34.

Hokfelt T, Millhorn D, Seroogy K, Tsuruo Y, Ceccatelli S, Lindh B, Meister B, Melander T, Schalling M, Bartfai T, et al. (1987b) Coexistence of peptides with classical neurotransmitters. *Experientia* 43:768-780.

Hollerman JR, Schultz W (1998) Dopamine neurons report an error in the temporal prediction of reward during learning. *Nat Neurosci* 1:304-309.

Holtt V, Haarmann I, Bovermann K, Jerlicz M, Herz A (1980) Dynorphin-related immunoreactive peptides in rat brain and pituitary. *Neurosci Lett* 18:149-153.

Honkanen A, Vilamo L, Wegelius K, Sarviharju M, Hyytia P, Korpi ER (1996) Alcohol drinking is reduced by a mu 1- but not by a delta-opioid receptor antagonist in alcohol-preferring rats. *Eur J Pharmacol* 304:7-13.

- Horvitz JC (2000) Mesolimbocortical and nigrostriatal dopamine responses to salient non-reward events. *Neuroscience* 96:651-656.
- Houdi AA, Pierzchala K, Marson L, Palkovits M, Van Loon GR (1991) Nicotine-induced alteration in Tyr-Gly-Gly and Met-enkephalin in discrete brain nuclei reflects altered enkephalin neuron activity. *Peptides* 12:161-166.
- Howard EC, Schier CJ, Wetzel JS, Duvauchelle CL, Gonzales RA (2008) The shell of the nucleus accumbens has a higher dopamine response compared with the core after non-contingent intravenous ethanol administration. *Neuroscience* 154:1042-1053.
- Huang EY, Chen CM, Tao PL (2004) Supraspinal anti-allodynic and rewarding effects of endomorphins in rats. *Peptides* 25:577-583.
- Hubbell CL, Czirr SA, Hunter GA, Beaman CM, LeCann NC, Reid LD (1986) Consumption of ethanol solution is potentiated by morphine and attenuated by naloxone persistently across repeated daily administrations. *Alcohol* 3:39-54.
- Hubbell CL, Czirr SA, Reid LD (1987) Persistence and specificity of small doses of morphine on intake of alcoholic beverages. *Alcohol* 4:149-156.
- Hubbell CL, Abelson ML, Wild KD, Neuman R, Reid LD (1988a) Further studies of opioids and intake of sweetened alcoholic beverage. *Alcohol* 5:141-146.
- Hubbell CL, Abelson ML, Burkhardt CA, Herlands SE, Reid LD (1988b) Constant infusions of morphine and intakes of sweetened ethanol solution among rats. *Alcohol* 5:409-415.
- Hubbell CL, Marglin SH, Spitalnic SJ, Abelson ML, Wild KD, Reid LD (1991) Opioidergic, serotonergic, and dopaminergic manipulations and rats' intake of a sweetened alcoholic beverage. *Alcohol* 8:355-367.
- Hubbell CL, Mankes RF, Reid LD (1993) A small dose of morphine leads rats to drink more alcohol and achieve higher blood alcohol concentrations. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 17:1040-1043.
- Hughes J, Smith TW, Kosterlitz HW, Fothergill LA, Morgan BA, Morris HR (1975) Identification of two related pentapeptides from the brain with potent opiate agonist activity. *Nature* 258:577-580.
- Hughes J, Beaumont A, Fuentes JA, Malfroy B, Unsworth C (1980) Opioid peptides: aspects of their origin, release and metabolism. *J Exp Biol* 89:239-255.
- Hungund BL, Szakall I, Adam A, Basavarajappa BS, Vadasz C (2003) Cannabinoid CB1 receptor knockout mice exhibit markedly reduced voluntary

alcohol consumption and lack alcohol-induced dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *J Neurochem* 84:698-704.

Hyytia P (1993) Involvement of mu-opioid receptors in alcohol drinking by alcohol-preferring AA rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 45:697-701.

Hyytia P, Sinclair JD (1993) Responding for oral ethanol after naloxone treatment by alcohol-preferring AA rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 17:631-636.

Hyytia P, Kiianmaa K (2001) Suppression of ethanol responding by centrally administered CTOP and naltrindole in AA and Wistar rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 25:25-33.

Hyytia P, Schulteis G, Koob GF (1996) Intravenous heroin and ethanol self-administration by alcohol-preferring AA and alcohol-avoiding ANA rats. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 125:248-254.

Hyytia P, Ingman K, Soini SL, Laitinen JT, Korpi ER (1999) Effects of continuous opioid receptor blockade on alcohol intake and up-regulation of opioid receptor subtype signalling in a genetic model of high alcohol drinking. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 360:391-401.

Ikemoto S, McBride WJ, Murphy JM, Lumeng L, Li TK (1997) 6-OHDA-lesions of the nucleus accumbens disrupt the acquisition but not the maintenance of ethanol consumption in the alcohol-preferring P line of rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 21:1042-1046.

Imperato A, Di Chiara G (1986) Preferential stimulation of dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens of freely moving rats by ethanol. *Journal of Pharmacology & Experimental Therapeutics* 239:219-228.

Imperato A, Angelucci L, Casolini P, Zocchi A, Puglisi-Allegra S (1992a) Repeated stressful experiences differently affect limbic dopamine release during and following stress. *Brain Res* 577:194-199.

Imperato A, Puglisi-Allegra S, Grazia Scrocco M, Casolini P, Bacchi S, Angelucci L (1992b) Cortical and limbic dopamine and acetylcholine release as neurochemical correlates of emotional arousal in both aversive and non-aversive environmental changes. *Neurochem Int* 20 Suppl:265S-270S.

Ingman K, Salvadori S, Lazarus L, Korpi ER, Honkanen A (2003) Selective delta-opioid receptor antagonist N,N(CH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>2</sub>-Dmt-Tic-OH does not reduce ethanol intake in alcohol-preferring AA rats. *Addict Biol* 8:173-179.



- Inoue H (2000) Effects of naltrexone on the accumulation of L-3, 4-dihydroxyphenylalanine and 5-hydroxy-L-tryptophan and on the firing rate induced by acute ethanol administration. *Eur J Pharmacol* 406:375-380.
- Iwamoto ET (1988) Dynorphin A [1-17] induces "reward" in rats in the place conditioning paradigm. *Life Sci* 43:503-508.
- Iwamoto ET (1989) Characterization of dynorphin A(1-17)-induced place preference in rats. *NIDA Res Monogr* 95:308-309.
- Iyengar S, Kim HS, Marien MR, McHugh D, Wood PL (1989) Modulation of mesolimbic dopaminergic projections by beta-endorphin in the rat. *Neuropharmacology* 28:123-128.
- Jamal M, Ameno K, Ameno S, Okada N, Ijiri I (2003a) In vivo study of salsolinol produced by a high concentration of acetaldehyde in the striatum and nucleus accumbens of free-moving rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 27:79S-84S.
- Jamal M, Ameno K, Kubota T, Ameno S, Zhang X, Kumihashi M, Ijiri I (2003b) In vivo formation of salsolinol induced by high acetaldehyde concentration in rat striatum employing microdialysis. *Alcohol Alcohol* 38:197-201.
- Jamensky NT, Gianoulakis C (1999) Comparison of the proopiomelanocortin and proenkephalin opioid peptide systems in brain regions of the alcohol-preferring C57BL/6 and alcohol-avoiding DBA/2 mice. *Alcohol* 18:177-187.
- James IF, Chavkin C, Goldstein A (1982) Selectivity of dynorphin for kappa opioid receptors. *Life Sci* 31:1331-1334.
- Jarjour S, Gianoulakis C (2006) Acute ethanol exposure alters the levels of opioid peptides in the VTA of the rat. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res Suppl* 30:128A.
- Ji D, Gilpin NW, Richardson HN, Rivier CL, Koob GF (2008) Effects of naltrexone, duloxetine, and a corticotropin-releasing factor type 1 receptor antagonist on binge-like alcohol drinking in rats. *Behav Pharmacol* 19:1-12.
- Jiang Q, Mosberg HI, Porreca F (1990) Modulation of the analgesic efficacy and potency of morphine by [D-Pen2, D-Pen5]enkephalin in mice. *Prog Clin Biol Res* 328:449-452.
- Jiang Q, Takemori AE, Sultana M, Portoghese PS, Bowen WD, Mosberg HI, Porreca F (1991) Differential antagonism of opioid delta antinociception by [D-Ala2,Leu5,Cys6]enkephalin and naltrindole 5'-isothiocyanate: evidence for delta receptor subtypes. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 257:1069-1075.

Jimenez-Gomez C, Shahan TA (2007) Resistance to change of alcohol self-administration: effects of alcohol-delivery rate on disruption by extinction and naltrexone. *Behav Pharmacol* 18:161-169.

Job MO, Tang A, Hall FS, Sora I, Uhl GR, Bergeson SE, Gonzales RA (2007) Mu ( $\mu$ ) opioid receptor regulation of ethanol-induced dopamine response in the ventral striatum: evidence of genotype specific sexual dimorphic epistasis. *Biol Psychiatry* 62:627-634.

Johnson SW, North RA (1992) Opioids excite dopamine neurons by hyperpolarization of local interneurons. *J Neurosci* 12:483-488.

Jordan BA, Devi LA (1999) G-protein-coupled receptor heterodimerization modulates receptor function. *Nature* 399:697-700.

Juhasz JR, Hasbi A, Rashid AJ, So CH, George SR, O'Dowd BF (2008) Mu-opioid receptor heterooligomer formation with the dopamine D1 receptor as directly visualized in living cells. *Eur J Pharmacol* 581:235-243.

June HL, Grey C, Warren-Reese C, Durr LF, Ricks-Cord A, Johnson A, McCane S, Williams LS, Mason D, Cummings R, Lawrence A (1998) The opioid receptor antagonist nalmefene reduces responding maintained by ethanol presentation: preclinical studies in ethanol-preferring and outbred Wistar rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:2174-2185.

June HL, McCane SR, Zink RW, Portoghese PS, Li TK, Froehlich JC (1999) The delta 2-opioid receptor antagonist naltriben reduces motivated responding for ethanol. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 147:81-89.

June HL, Cummings R, Eiler WJ, 2nd, Foster KL, McKay PF, Seyoum R, Garcia M, McCane S, Grey C, Hawkins SE, Mason D (2004) Central opioid receptors differentially regulate the nalmefene-induced suppression of ethanol- and saccharin-reinforced behaviors in alcohol-preferring (P) rats. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 29:285-299.

Kakidani H, Furutani Y, Takahashi H, Noda M, Morimoto Y, Hirose T, Asai M, Inayama S, Nakanishi S, Numa S (1982) Cloning and sequence analysis of cDNA for porcine beta-neo-endorphin/dynorphin precursor. *Nature* 298:245-249.

Kalivas PW (1993) Neurotransmitter regulation of dopamine neurons in the ventral tegmental area. *Brain Res Brain Res Rev* 18:75-113.

Kalivas PW, Richardson-Carlson R (1986) Endogenous enkephalin modulation of dopamine neurons in ventral tegmental area. *Am J Physiol* 251:R243-249.

Kalivas PW, Churchill L, Klitenick MA (1993) GABA and enkephalin projection from the nucleus accumbens and ventral pallidum to the ventral tegmental area. *Neuroscience* 57:1047-1060.

Kamdar NK, Miller SA, Syed YM, Bhayana R, Gupta T, Rhodes JS (2007) Acute effects of naltrexone and GBR 12909 on ethanol drinking-in-the-dark in C57BL/6J mice. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 192:207-217.

Kamiya T, Saitoh O, Yoshioka K, Nakata H (2003) Oligomerization of adenosine A2A and dopamine D2 receptors in living cells. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 306:544-549.

Karhunen T, Vilim FS, Alexeeva V, Weiss KR, Church PJ (2001) Targeting of peptidergic vesicles in cotransmitting terminals. *J Neurosci* 21:RC127.

Karhuvaara S, Simojoki K, Virta A, Rosberg M, Loyttyniemi E, Nurminen T, Kallio A, Makela R (2007) Targeted nalmefene with simple medical management in the treatment of heavy drinkers: a randomized double-blind placebo-controlled multicenter study. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 31:1179-1187.

Katner SN, Kerr TM, Weiss F (1996) Ethanol anticipation enhances dopamine efflux in the nucleus accumbens of alcohol-preferring (P) but not Wistar rats. *Behav Pharmacol* 7:669-674.

Kearn CS, Blake-Palmer K, Daniel E, Mackie K, Glass M (2005) Concurrent stimulation of cannabinoid CB1 and dopamine D2 receptors enhances heterodimer formation: a mechanism for receptor cross-talk? *Mol Pharmacol* 67:1697-1704.

Kebabian JW, Calne DB (1979) Multiple receptors for dopamine. *Nature* 277:93-96.

Kebabian JW, Petzold GL, Greengard P (1972) Dopamine-sensitive adenylate cyclase in caudate nucleus of rat brain, and its similarity to the "dopamine receptor". *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 69:2145-2149.

Khachaturian H, Watson SJ (1982) Some perspectives on monoamine-opioid peptide interaction in rat central nervous system. *Brain Res Bull* 9:441-462.

Khachaturian H, Watson SJ, Lewis ME, Coy D, Goldstein A, Akil H (1982) Dynorphin immunocytochemistry in the rat central nervous system. *Peptides* 3:941-954.

Khachaturian H, Lewis ME, Holtt V, Watson SJ (1983a) Telencephalic enkephalinergic systems in the rat brain. *J Neurosci* 3:844-855.

Khachaturian H, Lewis ME, Watson SJ (1983b) Colocalization of proenkephalin peptides in rat brain neurons. *Brain Res* 279:369-373.

Khachaturian H, Lewis ME, Haber SN, Akil H, Watson SJ (1984) Proopiomelanocortin peptide immunocytochemistry in rhesus monkey brain. *Brain Res Bull* 13:785-800.

Kiefer F, Mann K (2005) New achievements and pharmacotherapeutic approaches in the treatment of alcohol dependence. *Eur J Pharmacol* 526:163-171.

Kiefer SW, Hill KG, Coonfield DL, Ferraro FM (2005) Ethanol familiarity and naltrexone treatment affect ethanol responses in rats. *Alcohol* 37:167-172.

Kieffer BL, Befort K, Gaveriaux-Ruff C, Hirth CG (1992) The delta-opioid receptor: isolation of a cDNA by expression cloning and pharmacological characterization. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 89:12048-12052.

Kim SG, Kim CM, Choi SW, Jae YM, Lee HG, Son BK, Kim JG, Choi YS, Kim HO, Kim SY, Oslin DW (2009) A mu opioid receptor gene polymorphism (A118G) and naltrexone treatment response in adherent Korean alcohol-dependent patients. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 201:611-618.

Kiss J, Csaba Z, Csaki A, Halasz B (2005) Glutamatergic innervation of neuropeptide Y and pro-opiomelanocortin-containing neurons in the hypothalamic arcuate nucleus of the rat. *Eur J Neurosci* 21:2111-2119.

Kitchen I, Slowe SJ, Matthes HW, Kieffer B (1997) Quantitative autoradiographic mapping of mu-, delta- and kappa-opioid receptors in knockout mice lacking the mu-opioid receptor gene. *Brain Res* 778:73-88.

Klitenick MA, Kalivas PW (1994) Behavioral and neurochemical studies of opioid effects in the pedunculo pontine nucleus and mediodorsal thalamus. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 269:437-448.

Klitenick MA, Wirtshafter D (1995) Behavioral and neurochemical effects of opioids in the paramedian midbrain tegmentum including the median raphe nucleus and ventral tegmental area. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 273:327-336.

Knapp RJ, Malatynska E, Collins N, Fang L, Wang JY, Hruby VJ, Roeske WR, Yamamura HI (1995) Molecular biology and pharmacology of cloned opioid receptors. *Faseb J* 9:516-525.

Koenig HN, Olive MF (2002) Ethanol consumption patterns and conditioned place preference in mice lacking preproenkephalin. *Neurosci Lett* 325:75-78.

Koistinen M, Tuomainen P, Hyytia P, Kiianmaa K (2001) Naltrexone suppresses ethanol intake in 6-hydroxydopamine-treated rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 25:1605-1612.

Koob GF, Le Moal M (2005) Plasticity of reward neurocircuitry and the 'dark side' of drug addiction. *Nat Neurosci* 8:1442-1444.

Koob GF, Weiss F (1990) Pharmacology of drug self-administration. *Alcohol* 7:193-197.

Kornet M, Goosen C, Van Ree JM (1991) Effect of naltrexone on alcohol consumption during chronic alcohol drinking and after a period of imposed abstinence in free-choice drinking rhesus monkeys. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 104:367-376.

Kornetsky C, Esposito RU, McLean S, Jacobson JO (1979) Intracranial self-stimulation thresholds: a model for the hedonic effects of drugs of abuse. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 36:289-292.

Kornetsky C, Bain GT, Unterwald EM, Lewis MJ (1988) Brain stimulation reward: effects of ethanol. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 12:609-616.

Kovacs KM, Szakall I, O'Brien D, Wang R, Vinod KY, Saito M, Simonin F, Kieffer BL, Vadasz C (2005) Decreased oral self-administration of alcohol in kappa-opioid receptor knock-out mice. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 29:730-738.

Koyama S, Brodie MS, Appel SB (2007) Ethanol inhibition of m-current and ethanol-induced direct excitation of ventral tegmental area dopamine neurons. *J Neurophysiol* 97:1977-1985.

Kranzler HR, Modesto-Lowe V, Van Kirk J (2000) Naltrexone vs. nefazodone for treatment of alcohol dependence. A placebo-controlled trial. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 22:493-503.

Krishnan-Sarin S, Jing SL, Kurtz DL, Zweifel M, Portoghese PS, Li TK, Froehlich JC (1995a) The delta opioid receptor antagonist naltrindole attenuates both alcohol and saccharin intake in rats selectively bred for alcohol preference. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 120:177-185.

Krishnan-Sarin S, Portoghese PS, Li TK, Froehlich JC (1995b) The delta 2-opioid receptor antagonist naltriben selectively attenuates alcohol intake in rats bred for alcohol preference. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 52:153-159.

Krishnan-Sarin S, Wand GS, Li XW, Portoghese PS, Froehlich JC (1998) Effect of mu opioid receptor blockade on alcohol intake in rats bred for high alcohol drinking. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 59:627-635.

Krystal JH, Cramer JA, Krol WF, Kirk GF, Rosenheck RA (2001) Naltrexone in the treatment of alcohol dependence. *N Engl J Med* 345:1734-1739.

Kuzmin A, Semenova S, Zvartau E, De Vry J (1999) Effects of calcium channel blockade on intravenous self-administration of ethanol in rats. *Eur Neuropsychopharmacol* 9:197-203.

Kuzmin A, Stenback T, Liljequist S (2008) Memantine enhances the inhibitory effects of naltrexone on ethanol consumption. *Eur J Pharmacol* 584:352-356.

Lam MP, Marinelli PW, Bai L, Gianoulakis C (2008) Effects of acute ethanol on opioid peptide release in the central amygdala: an in vivo microdialysis study. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 201:261-271.

Larsson A, Svensson L, Soderpalm B, Engel JA (2002) Role of different nicotinic acetylcholine receptors in mediating behavioral and neurochemical effects of ethanol in mice. *Alcohol* 28:157-167.

Larsson A, Jerlhag E, Svensson L, Soderpalm B, Engel JA (2004) Is an alpha-conotoxin MII-sensitive mechanism involved in the neurochemical, stimulatory, and rewarding effects of ethanol? *Alcohol* 34:239-250.

Lasek AW, Janak PH, He L, Whistler JL, Heberlein U (2007) Downregulation of mu opioid receptor by RNA interference in the ventral tegmental area reduces ethanol consumption in mice. *Genes Brain Behav* 6:728-735.

Latimer LG, Duffy P, Kalivas PW (1987) Mu opioid receptor involvement in enkephalin activation of dopamine neurons in the ventral tegmental area. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 241:328-337.

Law PY, Wong YH, Loh HH (2000) Molecular mechanisms and regulation of opioid receptor signaling. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 40:389-430.

Lee SP, Xie Z, Varghese G, Nguyen T, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2000) Oligomerization of dopamine and serotonin receptors. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 23:S32-40.

Lee SP, O'Dowd BF, Rajaram RD, Nguyen T, George SR (2003) D2 dopamine receptor homodimerization is mediated by multiple sites of interaction, including an intermolecular interaction involving transmembrane domain 4. *Biochemistry* 42:11023-11031.

Lee YK, Park SW, Kim YK, Kim DJ, Jeong J, Myrick H, Kim YH (2005) Effects of naltrexone on the ethanol-induced changes in the rat central dopaminergic system. *Alcohol* 40:297-301.

Leenders AG, Scholten G, Wiegant VM, Da Silva FH, Ghijsen WE (1999) Activity-dependent neurotransmitter release kinetics: correlation with changes in morphological distributions of small and large vesicles in central nerve terminals. *Eur J Neurosci* 11:4269-4277.

Leenders AG, Hengst P, Lopes da Silva FH, Ghijsen WE (2002) A biochemical approach to study sub-second endogenous release of diverse neurotransmitters from central nerve terminals. *J Neurosci Methods* 113:27-36.

Leone P, Pocock D, Wise RA (1991) Morphine-dopamine interaction: ventral tegmental morphine increases nucleus accumbens dopamine release. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 39:469-472.

Lerich M, Cote-Velez A, Mendez M (2007) Presence of pro-opiomelanocortin mRNA in the rat medial prefrontal cortex, nucleus accumbens and ventral tegmental area: studies by RT-PCR and in situ hybridization techniques. *Neuropeptides* 41:421-431.

Leshner AI, Koob GF (1999) Drugs of abuse and the brain. *Proc Assoc Am Physicians* 111:99-108.

Levac BA, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2002) Oligomerization of opioid receptors: generation of novel signaling units. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* 2:76-81.

Li XW, Li TK, Froehlich JC (1998) Enhanced sensitivity of the nucleus accumbens proenkephalin system to alcohol in rats selectively bred for alcohol preference. *Brain Res* 794:35-47.

Ling GS, Simantov R, Clark JA, Pasternak GW (1986) Naloxonazine actions in vivo. *Eur J Pharmacol* 129:33-38.

Linseman MA (1989) Central vs. peripheral mediation of opioid effects on alcohol consumption in free-feeding rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 33:407-413.

Liu X, Weiss F (2002) Reversal of ethanol-seeking behavior by D1 and D2 antagonists in an animal model of relapse: differences in antagonist potency in previously ethanol-dependent versus nondependent rats. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 300:882-889.

Liu W, Thielen RJ, Rodd ZA, McBride WJ (2006) Activation of serotonin-3 receptors increases dopamine release within the ventral tegmental area of Wistar and alcohol-preferring (P) rats. *Alcohol* 40:167-176.

Liu-Chen LY, Phillips CA (1987) Covalent labeling of mu opioid binding site by [3H]beta-funaltrexamine. *Mol Pharmacol* 32:321-329.

Liu-Chen LY, Li SX, Rohrbach KW, Lewis ME (1990) [3H] beta-funaltrexamine ([3H] beta-FNA) binds irreversibly to mu opioid receptors in the rat brain: autoradiographic study. *Prog Clin Biol Res* 328:61-64.

Liu-Chen LY, Li SX, Lewis ME (1991) Autoradiographic study of irreversible binding of [3H]beta-funaltrexamine to opioid receptors in the rat forebrain: comparison with mu and delta receptor distribution. *Brain Res* 544:235-242.

Lof E, Ericson M, Stomberg R, Soderpalm B (2007) Characterization of ethanol-induced dopamine elevation in the rat nucleus accumbens. *Eur J Pharmacol* 555:148-155.

Longoni R, Spina L, Mulas A, Carboni E, Garau L, Melchiorri P, Di Chiara G (1991) (D-Ala2)deltorphin II: D1-dependent stereotypies and stimulation of dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *J Neurosci* 11:1565-1576.

Longoni R, Cadoni C, Mulas A, Di Chiara G, Spina L (1998) Dopamine-dependent behavioural stimulation by non-peptide delta opioids BW373U86 and SNC 80: 2. Place-preference and brain microdialysis studies in rats. *Behav Pharmacol* 9:9-14.

Lord JA, Waterfield AA, Hughes J, Kosterlitz HW (1977) Endogenous opioid peptides: multiple agonists and receptors. *Nature* 267:495-499.

Lorens SA, Sainati SM (1978) Naloxone blocks the excitatory effect of ethanol and chlordiazepoxide on lateral hypothalamic self-stimulation behavior. *Life Sci* 23:1359-1364.

Lovinger DM (1991a) Ethanol potentiates ion current mediated by 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptors on neuroblastoma cells and isolated neurons. *Alcohol Alcohol Suppl* 1:181-185.

Lovinger DM (1991b) Ethanol potentiation of 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptor-mediated ion current in NCB-20 neuroblastoma cells. *Neurosci Lett* 122:57-60.

Lovinger DM, White G (1991) Ethanol potentiation of 5-hydroxytryptamine<sub>3</sub> receptor-mediated ion current in neuroblastoma cells and isolated adult mammalian neurons. *Mol Pharmacol* 40:263-270.

Lu XY, Ghasemzadeh MB, Kalivas PW (1998) Expression of D1 receptor, D2 receptor, substance P and enkephalin messenger RNAs in the neurons projecting from the nucleus accumbens. *Neuroscience* 82:767-780.

Lucchi L, Bosio A, Spano PF, Trabucchi M (1982) Action of ethanol and salsolinol on opiate receptor function. *Brain Res* 232:506-510.



- Lucchi L, Rius RA, Govoni S, Trabucchi M (1985) Chronic ethanol induces changes in opiate receptor function and in met-enkephalin release. *Alcohol* 2:193-195.
- Lugo JN, Jr., Wilson MA, Kelly SJ (2006) Perinatal ethanol exposure alters met-enkephalin levels of male and female rats. *Neurotoxicol Teratol* 28:238-244.
- Lutz RA, Cruciani RA, Costa T, Munson PJ, Rodbard D (1984) A very high affinity opioid binding site in rat brain: demonstration by computer modeling. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 122:265-269.
- Lyness WH, Smith FL (1992) Influence of dopaminergic and serotonergic neurons on intravenous ethanol self-administration in the rat. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 42:187-192.
- Malmberg AB, Yaksh TL (1992) Isobolographic and dose-response analyses of the interaction between intrathecal mu and delta agonists: effects of naltrindole and its benzofuran analog (NTB). *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 263:264-275.
- Mansour A, Khachaturian H, Lewis ME, Akil H, Watson SJ (1987) Autoradiographic differentiation of mu, delta, and kappa opioid receptors in the rat forebrain and midbrain. *J Neurosci* 7:2445-2464.
- Mansour A, Khachaturian H, Lewis ME, Akil H, Watson SJ (1988) Anatomy of CNS opioid receptors. *Trends Neurosci* 11:308-314.
- Mansour A, Thompson RC, Akil H, Watson SJ (1993) Delta opioid receptor mRNA distribution in the brain: comparison to delta receptor binding and proenkephalin mRNA. *J Chem Neuroanat* 6:351-362.
- Mansour A, Fox CA, Burke S, Meng F, Thompson RC, Akil H, Watson SJ (1994a) Mu, delta, and kappa opioid receptor mRNA expression in the rat CNS: an in situ hybridization study. *J Comp Neurol* 350:412-438.
- Mansour A, Fox CA, Meng F, Akil H, Watson SJ (1994b) Kappa 1 receptor mRNA distribution in the rat CNS: comparison to kappa receptor binding and prodynorphin mRNA. *Mol Cell Neurosci* 5:124-144.
- Mansour A, Fox CA, Thompson RC, Akil H, Watson SJ (1994c) mu-Opioid receptor mRNA expression in the rat CNS: comparison to mu-receptor binding. *Brain Res* 643:245-265.
- Mansour A, Fox CA, Akil H, Watson SJ (1995a) Opioid-receptor mRNA expression in the rat CNS: anatomical and functional implications. *Trends Neurosci* 18:22-29.

Mansour A, Fox CA, Burke S, Akil H, Watson SJ (1995b) Immunohistochemical localization of the cloned mu opioid receptor in the rat CNS. *J Chem Neuroanat* 8:283-305.

Mansour A, Hoversten MT, Taylor LP, Watson SJ, Akil H (1995c) The cloned mu, delta and kappa receptors and their endogenous ligands: evidence for two opioid peptide recognition cores. *Brain Res* 700:89-98.

Mansour A, Watson SJ, Akil H (1995d) Opioid receptors: past, present and future. *Trends Neurosci* 18:69-70.

Manzanares J, Durham RA, Lookingland KJ, Moore KE (1993) delta-Opioid receptor-mediated regulation of central dopaminergic neurons in the rat. *Eur J Pharmacol* 249:107-112.

Maolood N, Meister B (2008) Dynorphin in pro-opiomelanocortin neurons of the hypothalamic arcuate nucleus. *Neuroscience* 154:1121-1131.

Marfaing-Jallat P, Miceli D, Le Magnen J (1983) Decrease in ethanol consumption by naloxone in naive and dependent rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 18 Suppl 1:537-539.

Margolis EB, Fields HL, Hjelmstad GO, Mitchell JM (2008) Delta-opioid receptor expression in the ventral tegmental area protects against elevated alcohol consumption. *J Neurosci* 28:12672-12681.

Marinelli PW, Kiianmaa K, Gianoulakis C (2000) Opioid propeptide mRNA content and receptor density in the brains of AA and ANA rats. *Life Sci* 66:1915-1927.

Marinelli PW, Quirion R, Gianoulakis C (2003) A microdialysis profile of beta-endorphin and catecholamines in the rat nucleus accumbens following alcohol administration. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 169:60-67.

Marinelli PW, Quirion R, Gianoulakis C (2004) An in vivo profile of beta-endorphin release in the arcuate nucleus and nucleus accumbens following exposure to stress or alcohol. *Neuroscience* 127:777-784.

Marinelli PW, Bai L, Quirion R, Gianoulakis C (2005) A microdialysis profile of Met-enkephalin release in the rat nucleus accumbens following alcohol administration. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 29:1821-1828.

Marinelli PW, Lam M, Bai L, Quirion R, Gianoulakis C (2006) A microdialysis profile of dynorphin A(1-8) release in the rat nucleus accumbens following alcohol administration. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 30:982-990.

Martin-Schild S, Gerall AA, Kastin AJ, Zadina JE (1999) Differential distribution of endomorphin 1- and endomorphin 2-like immunoreactivities in the CNS of the rodent. *J Comp Neurol* 405:450-471.

Mason BJ, Ritvo EC, Morgan RO, Salvato FR, Goldberg G, Welch B, Mantero-Atienza E (1994) A double-blind, placebo-controlled pilot study to evaluate the efficacy and safety of oral nalmefene HCl for alcohol dependence. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 18:1162-1167.

Mason BJ, Salvato FR, Williams LD, Ritvo EC, Cutler RB (1999) A double-blind, placebo-controlled study of oral nalmefene for alcohol dependence. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 56:719-724.

Matsubara K, Fukushima S, Fukui Y (1987) A systematic regional study of brain salsolinol levels during and immediately following chronic ethanol ingestion in rats. *Brain Res* 413:336-343.

Matthes HW, Smadja C, Valverde O, Vonesch JL, Foutz AS, Boudinot E, Denavit-Saubie M, Severini C, Negri L, Roques BP, Maldonado R, Kieffer BL (1998) Activity of the delta-opioid receptor is partially reduced, whereas activity of the kappa-receptor is maintained in mice lacking the mu-receptor. *J Neurosci* 18:7285-7295.

Mayor S (2001) Alcohol and drug misuse sweeping world, says WHO. *BMJ* 322:449.

McBride WJ, Li TK (1998) Animal models of alcoholism: neurobiology of high alcohol-drinking behavior in rodents. *Crit Rev Neurobiol* 12:339-369.

McCoy JG, Strawbridge C, McMurtrey KD, Kane VB, Ward CP (2003) A re-evaluation of the role of tetrahydropapaveroline in ethanol consumption in rats. *Brain Res Bull* 60:59-65.

Meister B, Gomuc B, Suarez E, Ishii Y, Durr K, Gillberg L (2006) Hypothalamic proopiomelanocortin (POMC) neurons have a cholinergic phenotype. *Eur J Neurosci* 24:2731-2740.

Melchior CL, Simpson CW, Myers RD (1978) Dopamine release within forebrain sites perfused with tetrahydroisoquinolines or tryptoline in the rat. *Brain Res Bull* 3:631-634.

Melendez RI, Rodd-Henricks ZA, Engleman EA, Li TK, McBride WJ, Murphy JM (2002) Microdialysis of dopamine in the nucleus accumbens of alcohol-preferring (P) rats during anticipation and operant self-administration of ethanol. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 26:318-325.

- Melis M, Gessa GL, Diana M (2000) Different mechanisms for dopaminergic excitation induced by opiates and cannabinoids in the rat midbrain. *Prog Neuropsychopharmacol Biol Psychiatry* 24:993-1006.
- Mendez M, Leriche M, Calva JC (2001) Acute ethanol administration differentially modulates mu opioid receptors in the rat meso-accumbens and mesocortical pathways. *Brain Res Mol Brain Res* 94:148-156.
- Mendez M, Morales-Mulia M (2006) Ethanol exposure differentially alters pro-enkephalin mRNA expression in regions of the mesocorticolimbic system. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 189:117-124.
- Meng F, Xie GX, Thompson RC, Mansour A, Goldstein A, Watson SJ, Akil H (1993) Cloning and pharmacological characterization of a rat kappa opioid receptor. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:9954-9958.
- Meredith GE (1999) The synaptic framework for chemical signaling in nucleus accumbens. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 877:140-156.
- Merighi A (2002) Costorage and coexistence of neuropeptides in the mammalian CNS. *Prog Neurobiol* 66:161-190.
- Mhatre M, Holloway F (2003) Micro1-opioid antagonist naloxonazine alters ethanol discrimination and consumption. *Alcohol* 29:109-116.
- Mhatre M, Pruthi R, Hensley K, Holloway F (2004) 5-HT3 antagonist ICS 205-930 enhances naltrexone's effects on ethanol intake. *Eur J Pharmacol* 491:149-156.
- Middaugh LD, Bandy AL (2000) Naltrexone effects on ethanol consumption and response to ethanol conditioned cues in C57BL/6 mice. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 151:321-327.
- Middaugh LD, Kelley BM, Cuison ER, Jr., Groseclose CH (1999) Naltrexone effects on ethanol reward and discrimination in C57BL/6 mice. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:456-464.
- Middaugh LD, Lee AM, Bandy AL (2000) Ethanol reinforcement in nondeprived mice: effects of abstinence and naltrexone. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 24:1172-1179.
- Minami M, Toya T, Katao Y, Maekawa K, Nakamura S, Onogi T, Kaneko S, Satoh M (1993) Cloning and expression of a cDNA for the rat kappa-opioid receptor. *FEBS Lett* 329:291-295.

- Mirenowicz J, Schultz W (1994) Importance of unpredictability for reward responses in primate dopamine neurons. *J Neurophysiol* 72:1024-1027.
- Mitchell JM, Liang MT, Fields HL (2005) A single injection of the kappa opioid antagonist norbinaltorphimine increases ethanol consumption in rats. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 182:384-392.
- Mitchell JM, Fields HL, White RL, Meadoff TM, Joslyn G, Rowbotham MC (2007) The Asp40 mu-opioid receptor allele does not predict naltrexone treatment efficacy in heavy drinkers. *J Clin Psychopharmacol* 27:112-115.
- Mizoguchi H, Watanabe H, Hayashi T, Sakurada W, Sawai T, Fujimura T, Sakurada T, Sakurada S (2006) Possible involvement of dynorphin A-(1-17) release via mu1-opioid receptors in spinal antinociception by endomorphin-2. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 317:362-368.
- Mokdad AH, Marks JS, Stroup DF, Gerberding JL (2004) Actual causes of death in the United States, 2000. *JAMA* 291:1238-1245.
- Molander A, Soderpalm B (2005) Accumbal strychnine-sensitive glycine receptors: an access point for ethanol to the brain reward system. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 29:27-37.
- Molander A, Lof E, Stomberg R, Ericson M, Soderpalm B (2005) Involvement of accumbal glycine receptors in the regulation of voluntary ethanol intake in the rat. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 29:38-45.
- Monory K, Bourin MC, Spetea M, Tomboly C, Toth G, Matthes HW, Kieffer BL, Hanoune J, Borsodi A (2000) Specific activation of the mu opioid receptor (MOR) by endomorphin 1 and endomorphin 2. *Eur J Neurosci* 12:577-584.
- Montagu KA (1957) Catechol compounds in rat tissues and in brains of different animals. *Nature* 180:244-245.
- Moolten M, Kornetsky C (1990) Oral self-administration of ethanol and not experimenter-administered ethanol facilitates rewarding electrical brain stimulation. *Alcohol* 7:221-225.
- Moriwaki A, Wang JB, Svingos A, van Bockstaele E, Cheng P, Pickel V, Uhl GR (1996) mu Opiate receptor immunoreactivity in rat central nervous system. *Neurochem Res* 21:1315-1331.
- Morse RM, Flavin DK (1992) The definition of alcoholism. The Joint Committee of the National Council on Alcoholism and Drug Dependence and the American Society of Addiction Medicine to Study the Definition and Criteria for the Diagnosis of Alcoholism. *JAMA* 268:1012-1014.

Murphy JM, Stewart RB, Bell RL, Badia-Elder NE, Carr LG, McBride WJ, Lumeng L, Li TK (2002) Phenotypic and genotypic characterization of the Indiana University rat lines selectively bred for high and low alcohol preference. *Behav Genet* 32:363-388.

Myers RD (1990) Anatomical "circuitry" in the brain mediating alcohol drinking revealed by THP-reactive sites in the limbic system. *Alcohol* 7:449-459.

Myers RD, Melchior CL (1975) Alcohol drinking in the rat after destruction of serotonergic and catecholaminergic neurons in the brain. *Res Commun Chem Pathol Pharmacol* 10:363-378.

Myers RD, Critcher EC (1982) Naloxone alters alcohol drinking induced in the rat by tetrahydropapaveroline (THP) infused ICV. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 16:827-836.

Myers RD, Robinson DE (1999) Mmu and D2 receptor antisense oligonucleotides injected in nucleus accumbens suppress high alcohol intake in genetic drinking HEP rats. *Alcohol* 18:225-233.

Myers RD, Borg S, Mossberg R (1986) Antagonism by naltrexone of voluntary alcohol selection in the chronically drinking macaque monkey. *Alcohol* 3:383-388.

Nakanishi S, Inoue A, Kita T, Nakamura M, Chang AC, Cohen SN, Numa S (1979) Nucleotide sequence of cloned cDNA for bovine corticotropin-beta-lipotropin precursor. *Nature* 278:423-427.

Narita M, Ozaki S, Ioka M, Mizoguchi H, Nagase H, Tseng LF, Suzuki T (2001) Different motivational effects induced by the endogenous mu-opioid receptor ligands endomorphin-1 and -2 in the mouse. *Neuroscience* 105:213-218.

Narita M, Ozaki S, Suzuki T (2002) Endomorphin-induced motivational effect: differential mechanism of endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2. *Jpn J Pharmacol* 89:224-228.

Negri L, Potenza RL, Corsi R, Melchiorri P (1991) Evidence for two subtypes of delta opioid receptors in rat brain. *Eur J Pharmacol* 196:335-336.

Neri C, Ghelardini C, Sotak B, Palmiter RD, Guarna M, Stefano G, Bianchi E (2008) Dopamine is necessary to endogenous morphine formation in mammalian brain in vivo. *J Neurochem* 106:2337-2344.

(NHTSA) (2008) Traffic Safety Facts-Research Note: 2007 Traffic Safety Annual Assessment- Alcohol-Impaired Driving Fatalities. NHTSA National Center for

Statistics and Analysis. US Dept of Transportation, National Highway Traffic Safety Administration, Washington, DC.

Nielsen CK, Simms JA, Pierson HB, Li R, Saini SK, Ananthan S, Bartlett SE (2008) A novel delta opioid receptor antagonist, SoRI-9409, produces a selective and long-lasting decrease in ethanol consumption in heavy-drinking rats. *Biol Psychiatry* 64:974-981.

Noda M, Furutani Y, Takahashi H, Toyosato M, Hirose T, Inayama S, Nakanishi S, Numa S (1982) Cloning and sequence analysis of cDNA for bovine adrenal preproenkephalin. *Nature* 295:202-206.

Noel MB, Gratton A (1995) Electrochemical evidence of increased dopamine transmission in prefrontal cortex and nucleus accumbens elicited by ventral tegmental mu-opioid receptor activation in freely behaving rats. *Synapse* 21:110-122.

Nurmi M, Ashizawa T, Sinclair JD, Kiianmaa K (1996) Effect of prior ethanol experience on dopamine overflow in accumbens of AA and ANA rats. *Eur J Pharmacol* 315:277-283.

Nylander I, Hyytia P, Forsander O, Terenius L (1994) Differences between alcohol-preferring (AA) and alcohol-avoiding (ANA) rats in the prodynorphin and preproenkephalin systems. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 18:1272-1279.

O'Brien CP, Volpicelli LA, Volpicelli JR (1996) Naltrexone in the treatment of alcoholism: a clinical review. *Alcohol* 13:35-39.

O'Dowd BF, Ji X, Alijaniam M, Rajaram RD, Kong MM, Rashid A, Nguyen T, George SR (2005) Dopamine receptor oligomerization visualized in living cells. *J Biol Chem* 280:37225-37235.

Oertel WH, Riethmuller G, Mugnaini E, Schmechel DE, Weindl A, Gramsch C, Herz A (1983) Opioid peptide-like immunoreactivity localized in GABAergic neurons of rat neostriatum and central amygdaloid nucleus. *Life Sci* 33 Suppl 1:73-76.

Okamoto T, Harnett MT, Morikawa H (2006) Hyperpolarization-activated cation current (I<sub>h</sub>) is an ethanol target in midbrain dopamine neurons of mice. *J Neurophysiol* 95:619-626.

Okutsu H, Watanabe S, Takahashi I, Aono Y, Saigusa T, Koshikawa N, Cools AR (2006) Endomorphin-2 and endomorphin-1 promote the extracellular amount of accumbal dopamine via nonopioid and mu-opioid receptors, respectively. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 31:375-383.

Olausson P, Ericson M, Petersson A, Kosowski A, Soderpalm B, Engel JA (1998) Nefazodone attenuates the behavioral and neurochemical effects of ethanol. *Alcohol* 15:77-86.

Olds J, Milner P (1954) Positive reinforcement produced by electrical stimulation of septal area and other regions of rat brain. *J Comp Physiol Psychol* 47:419-427.

Oliva JM, Manzanares J (2007) Gene transcription alterations associated with decrease of ethanol intake induced by naltrexone in the brain of Wistar rats. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 32:1358-1369.

Oliva JM, Ortiz S, Perez-Rial S, Manzanares J (2008) Time dependent alterations on tyrosine hydroxylase, opioid and cannabinoid CB1 receptor gene expressions after acute ethanol administration in the rat brain. *Eur Neuropsychopharmacol* 18:373-382.

Olive MF, Koenig HN, Nannini MA, Hodge CW (2001) Stimulation of endorphin neurotransmission in the nucleus accumbens by ethanol, cocaine, and amphetamine. *J Neurosci* 21:RC184.

O'Malley SS, Jaffe AJ, Chang G, Schottenfeld RS, Meyer RE, Rounsaville B (1992) Naltrexone and coping skills therapy for alcohol dependence. A controlled study. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 49:881-887.

O'Malley SS, Krishnan-Sarin S, Farren C, Sinha R, Kreek MJ (2002) Naltrexone decreases craving and alcohol self-administration in alcohol-dependent subjects and activates the hypothalamo-pituitary-adrenocortical axis. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 160:19-29.

Oroszi G, Goldman D (2004) Alcoholism: genes and mechanisms. *Pharmacogenomics* 5:1037-1048.

Oroszi G, Anton RF, O'Malley S, Swift R, Pettinati H, Couper D, Yuan Q, Goldman D (2008) OPRM1 Asn40Asp Predicts Response to Naltrexone Treatment: A Haplotype-Based Approach. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 33:383-393.

Oslin DW, Berrettini W, Kranzler HR, Pettinati H, Gelernter J, Volpicelli JR, O'Brien CP (2003) A functional polymorphism of the mu-opioid receptor gene is associated with naltrexone response in alcohol-dependent patients. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 28:1546-1552.

Overstreet DH, Kampov-Polevoy AB, Rezvani AH, Braun C, Bartus RT, Crews FT (1999) Suppression of alcohol intake by chronic naloxone treatment in P rats: tolerance development and elevation of opiate receptor binding. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1761-1771.



Pak Y, Kouvelas A, Scheideler MA, Rasmussen J, O'Dowd BF, George SR (1996) Agonist-induced functional desensitization of the mu-opioid receptor is mediated by loss of membrane receptors rather than uncoupling from G protein. *Mol Pharmacol* 50:1214-1222.

Palazzi E, Ceppi E, Guglielmetti F, Catozzi L, Amoroso D, Groppetti A (1996) Biochemical evidence of functional interaction between mu- and delta-opioid receptors in SK-N-BE neuroblastoma cell line. *J Neurochem* 67:138-144.

Parkes H, Sinclair JD (2000) Reduction of alcohol drinking and upregulation of opioid receptors by oral naltrexone in AA rats. *Alcohol* 21:215-221.

Pasternak GW, Wood PJ (1986) Multiple mu opiate receptors. *Life Sci* 38:1889-1898.

Patel VA, Pohorecky LA (1988) Interaction of stress and ethanol: effect on beta-endorphin and catecholamines. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 12:785-788.

Patel VA, Pohorecky LA (1989) Acute and chronic ethanol treatment on beta-endorphin and catecholamine levels. *Alcohol* 6:59-63.

Paxinos G, Watson C (1986) *The rat brain in stereotaxic coordinates*, 2nd edition. San Diego: Academic Press.

Paxinos G, Kus L, Ashwell K, Watson C (1999) *Chemoarchitectonic atlas of the rat forebrain*. San Diego: Academic Press.

Pecina S, Cagniard B, Berridge KC, Aldridge JW, Zhuang X (2003) Hyperdopaminergic mutant mice have higher "wanting" but not "liking" for sweet rewards. *J Neurosci* 23:9395-9402.

Peng X, Knapp BI, Bidlack JM, Neumeyer JL (2007) Pharmacological properties of bivalent ligands containing butorphan linked to nalbuphine, naltrexone, and naloxone at mu, delta, and kappa opioid receptors. *J Med Chem* 50:2254-2258.

Pentney RJ, Gratton A (1991) Effects of local delta and mu opioid receptor activation on basal and stimulated dopamine release in striatum and nucleus accumbens of rat: an in vivo electrochemical study. *Neuroscience* 45:95-102.

Perra S, Pillolla G, Melis M, Muntoni AL, Gessa GL, Pistis M (2005) Involvement of the endogenous cannabinoid system in the effects of alcohol in the mesolimbic reward circuit: electrophysiological evidence in vivo. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 183:368-377.

Pert CB, Snyder SH (1973a) Opiate receptor: demonstration in nervous tissue. *Science* 179:1011-1014.

Pert CB, Snyder SH (1973b) Properties of opiate-receptor binding in rat brain. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 70:2243-2247.

Pert CB, Pasternak G, Snyder SH (1973) Opiate agonists and antagonists discriminated by receptor binding in brain. *Science* 182:1359-1361.

Pfeffer AO, Samson HH (1988) Haloperidol and apomorphine effects on ethanol reinforcement in free feeding rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 29:343-350.

Phillips AG, LePiane FG (1982) Reward produced by microinjection of (D-Ala<sup>2</sup>),Met<sup>5</sup>-enkephalinamide into the ventral tegmental area. *Behav Brain Res* 5:225-229.

Phillips TJ, Wenger CD, Dorow JD (1997) Naltrexone effects on ethanol drinking acquisition and on established ethanol consumption in C57BL/6J mice. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 21:691-702.

Phillips TJ, Brown KJ, Burkhart-Kasch S, Wenger CD, Kelly MA, Rubinstein M, Grandy DK, Low MJ (1998) Alcohol preference and sensitivity are markedly reduced in mice lacking dopamine D2 receptors. *Nat Neurosci* 1:610-615.

Philpot RM, Kirstein CL (1998) The effects of repeated alcohol exposure on the neurochemistry of the periadolescent nucleus accumbens septi. *Neuroreport* 9:1359-1363.

Pickel VM, Chan J, Sesack SR (1993) Cellular substrates for interactions between dynorphin terminals and dopamine dendrites in rat ventral tegmental area and substantia nigra. *Brain Res* 602:275-289.

Pickel VM, Chan J, Kash TL, Rodriguez JJ, MacKie K (2004) Compartment-specific localization of cannabinoid 1 (CB1) and mu-opioid receptors in rat nucleus accumbens. *Neuroscience* 127:101-112.

Pickering C, Liljequist S (2003) Cue-induced behavioural activation: a novel model of alcohol craving? *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 168:307-313.

Piepponen TP, Honkanen A, Kivastik T, Zharkovsky A, Turtia A, Mikkola JA, Ahtee L (1999) Involvement of opioid mu1-receptors in opioid-induced acceleration of striatal and limbic dopaminergic transmission. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 63:245-252.

Pierce TL, Wessendorf MW (2000) Immunocytochemical mapping of endomorphin-2-immunoreactivity in rat brain. *J Chem Neuroanat* 18:181-207.

Pierce RC, Kumaresan V (2006) The mesolimbic dopamine system: the final common pathway for the reinforcing effect of drugs of abuse? *Neurosci Biobehav Rev* 30:215-238.

Pontieri FE, Tanda G, Di Chiara G (1995) Intravenous cocaine, morphine, and amphetamine preferentially increase extracellular dopamine in the "shell" as compared with the "core" of the rat nucleus accumbens. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 92:12304-12308.

Portig PJ, Vogt M (1969) Release to the cerebral ventricles of substances with possible transmitter function in the caudate nucleus. *J Physiol* 204:687-715.

Pothos E, Rada P, Mark GP, Hoebel BG (1991) Dopamine microdialysis in the nucleus accumbens during acute and chronic morphine, naloxone-precipitated withdrawal and clonidine treatment. *Brain Res* 566:348-350.

Pulvirenti L, Kastin AJ (1988) Naloxone, but not Tyr-MIF-1, reduces volitional ethanol drinking in rats: correlation with degree of spontaneous preference. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 31:129-134.

Quarfordt SD, Kalmus GW, Myers RD (1991) Ethanol drinking following 6-OHDA lesions of nucleus accumbens and tuberculum olfactorium of the rat. *Alcohol* 8:211-217.

Quirion R, Pert CB (1981) Dynorphins: similar relative potencies on mu, delta- and kappa-opiate receptors. *Eur J Pharmacol* 76:467-468.

Quirion R, Zajac JM, Morgat JL, Roques BP (1983) Autoradiographic distribution of mu and delta opiate receptors in rat brain using highly selective ligands. *Life Sci* 33 Suppl 1:227-230.

Racz I, Schurmann B, Karpushova A, Reuter M, Cichon S, Montag C, Furst R, Schutz C, Franke PE, Strohmaier J, Wienker TF, Terenius L, Osby U, Gunnar A, Maier W, Bilkei-Gorzo A, Nothen M, Zimmer A (2008) The opioid peptides enkephalin and beta-endorphin in alcohol dependence. *Biol Psychiatry* 64:989-997.

Rada P, Mark GP, Pothos E, Hoebel BG (1991) Systemic morphine simultaneously decreases extracellular acetylcholine and increases dopamine in the nucleus accumbens of freely moving rats. *Neuropharmacology* 30:1133-1136.

Rashid AJ, So CH, Kong MM, Furtak T, El-Ghundi M, Cheng R, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2007) D1-D2 dopamine receptor heterooligomers with unique

pharmacology are coupled to rapid activation of Gq/11 in the striatum. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 104:654-659.

Rasmussen DD, Bryant CA, Boldt BM, Colasurdo EA, Levin N, Wilkinson CW (1998) Acute alcohol effects on opiomelanocortinergic regulation. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:789-801.

Rassnick S, Pulvirenti L, Koob GF (1992) Oral ethanol self-administration in rats is reduced by the administration of dopamine and glutamate receptor antagonists into the nucleus accumbens. *Psychopharmacology* 109:92-98.

Rassnick S, Stinus L, Koob GF (1993) The effects of 6-hydroxydopamine lesions of the nucleus accumbens and the mesolimbic dopamine system on oral self-administration of ethanol in the rat. *Brain Research* 623:16-24.

Ray LA, Hutchison KE (2004) A polymorphism of the mu-opioid receptor gene (OPRM1) and sensitivity to the effects of alcohol in humans. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 28:1789-1795.

Ray LA, Hutchison KE (2007) Effects of naltrexone on alcohol sensitivity and genetic moderators of medication response: a double-blind placebo-controlled study. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 64:1069-1077.

Raynor K, Kong H, Chen Y, Yasuda K, Yu L, Bell GI, Reisine T (1994) Pharmacological characterization of the cloned kappa-, delta-, and mu-opioid receptors. *Mol Pharmacol* 45:330-334.

Redgrave P, Prescott TJ, Gurney K (1999) Is the short-latency dopamine response too short to signal reward error? *Trends Neurosci* 22:146-151.

Reid LD (1996) Endogenous opioids and alcohol dependence: opioid alkaloids and the propensity to drink alcoholic beverages. *Alcohol* 13:5-11.

Reid LD, Hunter GA (1984) Morphine and naloxone modulate intake of ethanol. *Alcohol* 1:33-37.

Reid LD, Czirr SA, Milano WC, Hubbell CL, Manha NA (1986) Opioids and intake of alcoholic beverages. *NIDA Res Monogr* 75:359-362.

Reid LD, Czirr SA, Bensinger CC, Hubbell CL, Volanth AJ (1987) Morphine and diprenorphine together potentiate intake of alcoholic beverages. *Alcohol* 4:161-168.

Reid LD, Delconte JD, Nichols ML, Bilsky EJ, Hubbell CL (1991) Tests of opioid deficiency hypotheses of alcoholism. *Alcohol* 8:247-257.

- Reisine T (1995) Opiate receptors. *Neuropharmacology* 34:463-472.
- Renda T, Negri L, Tooyama I, Casu C, Melchiorri P (1993) Autoradiographic study on [3H]-[D-Ala2]-deltorphin-I binding sites in the rat brain. *Neuroreport* 4:1143-1146.
- Roberts AJ, McDonald JS, Heyser CJ, Kieffer BL, Matthes HW, Koob GF, Gold LH (2000) mu-Opioid receptor knockout mice do not self-administer alcohol. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 293:1002-1008.
- Roberts AJ, Gold LH, Polis I, McDonald JS, Filliol D, Kieffer BL, Koob GF (2001) Increased ethanol self-administration in delta-opioid receptor knockout mice. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 25:1249-1256.
- Robinson TE, Berridge KC (1993) The neural basis of drug craving: an incentive-sensitization theory of addiction. *Brain Res Brain Res Rev* 18:247-291.
- Robinson TE, Berridge KC (2000) The psychology and neurobiology of addiction: an incentive-sensitization view. *Addiction* 95 Suppl 2:S91-117.
- Rodd ZA, Bell RL, Melendez RI, Kuc KA, Lumeng L, Li TK, Murphy JM, McBride WJ (2004a) Comparison of intracranial self-administration of ethanol within the posterior ventral tegmental area between alcohol-preferring and Wistar rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 28:1212-1219.
- Rodd ZA, Melendez RI, Bell RL, Kuc KA, Zhang Y, Murphy JM, McBride WJ (2004b) Intracranial self-administration of ethanol within the ventral tegmental area of male Wistar rats: evidence for involvement of dopamine neurons. *J Neurosci* 24:1050-1057.
- Rodd ZA, Bell RL, Zhang Y, Murphy JM, Goldstein A, Zaffaroni A, Li TK, McBride WJ (2005) Regional heterogeneity for the intracranial self-administration of ethanol and acetaldehyde within the ventral tegmental area of alcohol-preferring (P) rats: involvement of dopamine and serotonin. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 30:330-338.
- Rodd ZA, Oster SM, Ding ZM, Toalston JE, Deehan G, Bell RL, Li TK, McBride WJ (2008) The reinforcing properties of salsolinol in the ventral tegmental area: evidence for regional heterogeneity and the involvement of serotonin and dopamine. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 32:230-239.
- Rossetti ZL, Melis F, Carboni S, Diana M, Gessa GL (1992) Alcohol withdrawal in rats is associated with a marked fall in extraneuronal dopamine. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 16:529-532.

Roth KA, Weber E, Barchas JD, Chang D, Chang JK (1983) Immunoreactive dynorphin-(1-8) and corticotropin-releasing factor in subpopulation of hypothalamic neurons. *Science* 219:189-191.

Roth-Deri I, Zangen A, Aleli M, Goelman RG, Pelled G, Nakash R, Gispán-Herman I, Green T, Shaham Y, Yadid G (2003) Effect of experimenter-delivered and self-administered cocaine on extracellular beta-endorphin levels in the nucleus accumbens. *J Neurochem* 84:930-938.

Rothman RB, Long JB, Bykov V, Jacobson AE, Rice KC, Holaday JW (1988) beta-FNA binds irreversibly to the opiate receptor complex: in vivo and in vitro evidence. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 247:405-416.

Rothman RB, France CP, Bykov V, De Costa BR, Jacobson AE, Woods JH, Rice KC (1989) Pharmacological activities of optically pure enantiomers of the kappa opioid agonist, U50,488, and its cis diastereomer: evidence for three kappa receptor subtypes. *Eur J Pharmacol* 167:345-353.

Rothman RB, Bykov V, Mahboubi A, Long JB, Jiang Q, Porreca F, de Costa BR, Jacobson AE, Rice KC, Holaday JW (1991) Interaction of beta-funaltrexamine with [3H]cycloFOXY binding in rat brain: further evidence that beta-FNA alkylates the opioid receptor complex. *Synapse* 8:86-99.

Rutherford JM, Wang J, Xu H, Dersch CM, Partilla JS, Rice KC, Rothman RB (2008) Evidence for a mu-delta opioid receptor complex in CHO cells co-expressing mu and delta opioid peptide receptors. *Peptides* 29:1424-1431.

Sabino V, Cottone P, Koob GF, Steardo L, Lee MJ, Rice KC, Zorrilla EP (2006) Dissociation between opioid and CRF1 antagonist sensitive drinking in Sardinian alcohol-preferring rats. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 189:175-186.

Saigusa T, Aono Y, Mizoguchi N, Iwakami T, Takada K, Oi Y, Ueda K, Koshikawa N, Cools AR (2008) Role of GABA B receptors in the endomorphin-1-, but not endomorphin-2-, induced dopamine efflux in the nucleus accumbens of freely moving rats. *Eur J Pharmacol* 581:276-282.

Salamone JD, Correa M (2002) Motivational views of reinforcement: implications for understanding the behavioral functions of nucleus accumbens dopamine. *Behav Brain Res* 137:3-25.

Salamone JD, Cousins MS, McCullough LD, Carriero DL, Berkowitz RJ (1994) Nucleus accumbens dopamine release increases during instrumental lever pressing for food but not free food consumption. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 49:25-31.

Salamone JD, Correa M, Mingote SM, Weber SM (2005) Beyond the reward hypothesis: alternative functions of nucleus accumbens dopamine. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* 5:34-41.

Samson HH, Hodge CW (1993) The role of the mesoaccumbens dopamine system in ethanol reinforcement: studies using the techniques of microinjection and voltammetry. *Alcohol & Alcoholism Supplement* 2:469-474.

Samson HH, Czachowski CL (2003) Behavioral measures of alcohol self-administration and intake control: rodent models. *Int Rev Neurobiol* 54:107-143.

Samson HH, Pfeffer AO, Tolliver GA (1988) Oral ethanol self-administration in rats: models of alcohol-seeking behavior. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 12:591-598.

Samson HH, Tolliver GA, Haraguchi M, Hodge CW (1992) Alcohol self-administration: role of mesolimbic dopamine. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 654:242-253.

Samson HH, Hodge CW, Tolliver GA, Haraguchi M (1993) Effect of dopamine agonists and antagonists on ethanol-reinforced behavior: the involvement of the nucleus accumbens. *Brain Res Bull* 30:133-141.

Samson HH, Hodge CW, Erickson HL, Niehus JS, Gerhardt GA, Kalivas PW, Floyd EA (1997) The effects of local application of ethanol in the n. accumbens on dopamine overflow and clearance. *Alcohol* 14:485-492.

Sandi C, Borrell J, Guaza C (1988) Naloxone decreases ethanol consumption within a free choice paradigm in rats. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 29:39-43.

Sandi C, Borrell J, Guaza C (1989) Beta-endorphin administration interferes with the acquisition and initial maintenance of ethanol preference in the rat. *Physiol Behav* 45:87-92.

Sandi C, Borrell J, Guaza C (1990a) Administration of leu-enkephalin impairs the acquisition of preference for ethanol. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 100:350-354.

Sandi C, Borrell J, Guaza C (1990b) D-Ala<sup>2</sup>-Met<sup>5</sup>-enkephalinamide impairs the acquisition of ethanol preference without influencing sucrose preference. *Physiol Behav* 48:435-439.

Sandi C, Borrell J, Guaza C (1990c) Enkephalins interfere with early phases of voluntary ethanol drinking. *Peptides* 11:697-702.

Sar M, Stumpf WE, Miller RJ, Chang KJ, Cuatrecasas P (1978) Immunohistochemical localization of enkephalin in rat brain and spinal cord. *J Comp Neurol* 182:17-37.

Schaefer GJ, Michael RP (1987) Ethanol and current thresholds for brain self-stimulation in the lateral hypothalamus of the rat. *Alcohol* 4:209-213.

Scherrer G, Befort K, Contet C, Becker J, Matifas A, Kieffer BL (2004) The delta agonists DPDPE and deltorphin II recruit predominantly mu receptors to produce thermal analgesia: a parallel study of mu, delta and combinatorial opioid receptor knockout mice. *Eur J Neurosci* 19:2239-2248.

Schoffelmeer AN, Rice KC, Heijna MH, Hogenboom F, Mulder AH (1988) Fentanyl isothiocyanate reveals the existence of physically associated mu- and delta-opioid receptors mediating inhibition of adenylate cyclase in rat neostriatum. *Eur J Pharmacol* 149:179-182.

Schoffelmeer AN, Yao YH, Simon EJ (1989) Cross-linking of human 125I-beta-endorphin to a mu-delta opioid receptor complex in rat striatum. *Eur J Pharmacol* 166:357-358.

Schoffelmeer AN, Yao YH, Gioannini TL, Hiller JM, Ofri D, Roques BP, Simon EJ (1990a) Cross-linking of human [125I]beta-endorphin to opioid receptors in rat striatal membranes: biochemical evidence for the existence of a mu/delta opioid receptor complex. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 253:419-426.

Schoffelmeer AN, Yao YH, Simon EJ (1990b) Cross-linking of 125I-beta-endorphin to rat striatal mu- and delta-opioid receptors under physiological conditions: evidence for an opioid receptor complex. *Prog Clin Biol Res* 328:105-108.

Schreff M, Schulz S, Wiborny D, Holtt V (1998) Immunofluorescent identification of endomorphin-2-containing nerve fibers and terminals in the rat brain and spinal cord. *Neuroreport* 9:1031-1034.

Schultz W (1997) Dopamine neurons and their role in reward mechanisms. *Curr Opin Neurobiol* 7:191-197.

Schultz W (1998) Predictive reward signal of dopamine neurons. *J Neurophysiol* 80:1-27.

Schultz W, Dayan P, Montague PR (1997) A neural substrate of prediction and reward. *Science* 275:1593-1599.

Schulz R, Wuster M, Duka T, Herz A (1980) Acute and chronic ethanol treatment changes endorphin levels in brain and pituitary. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 68:221-227.



- Schwarz-Stevens KS, Files FJ, Samson HH (1992) Effects of morphine and naloxone on ethanol- and sucrose-reinforced responding in nondeprived rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 16:822-832.
- Seeman P, Lee T, Chau-Wong M, Wong K (1976) Antipsychotic drug doses and neuroleptic/dopamine receptors. *Nature* 261:717-719.
- Sesack SR, Pickel VM (1992) Dual ultrastructural localization of enkephalin and tyrosine hydroxylase immunoreactivity in the rat ventral tegmental area: multiple substrates for opiate-dopamine interactions. *J Neurosci* 12:1335-1350.
- Sesack SR, Pickel VM (1995) Ultrastructural relationships between terminals immunoreactive for enkephalin, GABA, or both transmitters in the rat ventral tegmental area. *Brain Res* 672:261-275.
- Shannon HE, Holtzman SG (1976) Blockade of the discriminative effects of morphine in the rat by naltrexone and naloxone. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 50:119-124.
- Sheldon RJ, Nunan L, Porreca F (1989) Differential modulation by [D-Pen<sup>2</sup>, D-Pen<sup>5</sup>]enkephalin and dynorphin A-(1-17) of the inhibitory bladder motility effects of selected mu agonists in vivo. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 249:462-469.
- Shoemaker WJ, Vavrousek-Jakuba E, Arons CD, Kwok FC (2002) The acquisition and maintenance of voluntary ethanol drinking in the rat: effects of dopaminergic lesions and naloxone. *Behav Brain Res* 137:139-148.
- Simon EJ (1973) In search of the opiate receptor. *Am J Med Sci* 266:160-168.
- Simon EJ (1987a) Recent studies on heterogeneity and isolation of opioid receptors. *NIDA Res Monogr* 76:35-41.
- Simon EJ (1987b) Subunit structure and purification of opioid receptors. *J Recept Res* 7:105-132.
- Simonin F, Befort K, Gaveriaux-Ruff C, Matthes H, Nappey V, Lannes B, Micheletti G, Kieffer B (1994) The human delta-opioid receptor: genomic organization, cDNA cloning, functional expression, and distribution in human brain. *Mol Pharmacol* 46:1015-1021.
- Sinclair JD (1974) Morphine suppresses alcohol drinking regardless of prior alcohol access duration. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 2:409-412.
- Sinclair JD (1990) Drugs to decrease alcohol drinking. *Ann Med* 22:357-362.

Sinclair JD (2001) Evidence about the use of naltrexone and for different ways of using it in the treatment of alcoholism. *Alcohol Alcohol* 36:2-10.

Sinclair JD, Adkins J, Walker S (1973) Morphine-induced suppression of voluntary alcohol drinking in rats. *Nature* 246:425-427.

Sinden JD, Le Magnen J (1982) Parameters of low-dose ethanol intravenous self-administration in the rat. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 16:181-183.

Sinden JD, Marfaing-Jallat P, Le Magnen J (1983) The effect of naloxone on intragastric ethanol self-administration. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 19:1045-1048.

Singh J, Desiraju T, Nagaraja TN, Raju TR (1994) Facilitation of self-stimulation of ventral tegmentum by microinjection of opioid receptor subtype agonists. *Physiol Behav* 55:627-631.

Sjoquist B, Liljequist S, Engel J (1982) Increased salsolinol levels in rat striatum and limbic forebrain following chronic ethanol treatment. *J Neurochem* 39:259-262.

Sjoquist B, Perdahl E, Winblad B (1983) The effect of alcoholism on salsolinol and biogenic amines in human brain. *Drug Alcohol Depend* 12:15-23.

Slawecki CJ, Samson HH, Hodge CW (1997) Differential changes in sucrose/ethanol and sucrose maintained responding by independently altering ethanol or sucrose concentration. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 21:250-260.

Smith SG, Davis WM (1974) Intravenous alcohol self-administration in the rat. *Pharmacol Res Commun* 6:379-402.

Smith BR, Amit Z (1987) False neurotransmitters and the effects of ethanol on the brain. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 492:384-389.

Smith BR, Brown ZW, Amit Z (1980) Chronic intraventricular administration of tetrahydroisoquinoline alkaloids: lack of effect on voluntary ethanol consumption in the rat. *Subst Alcohol Actions Misuse* 1:209-221.

Snook LA, Milligan G, Kieffer BL, Massotte D (2006) Mu-delta opioid receptor functional interaction: Insight using receptor-G protein fusions. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 318:683-690.

So CH, Verma V, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2007) Desensitization of the dopamine D1 and D2 receptor hetero-oligomer mediated calcium signal by agonist occupancy of either receptor. *Mol Pharmacol* 72:450-462.

- Soini SL, Ovaska T, Honkanen A, Hyytia P, Korpi ER (1998) Brain opioid receptor binding of [3H]CTOP and [3H]naltrindole in alcohol-preferring AA and alcohol-avoiding ANA rats. *Alcohol* 15:227-232.
- Spanagel R, Herz A, Shippenberg TS (1990a) Identification of the opioid receptor types mediating beta-endorphin-induced alterations in dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *Eur J Pharmacol* 190:177-184.
- Spanagel R, Herz A, Shippenberg TS (1990b) The effects of opioid peptides on dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens: an in vivo microdialysis study. *J Neurochem* 55:1734-1740.
- Spanagel R, Herz A, Bals-Kubik R, Shippenberg TS (1991a) Beta-endorphin-induced locomotor stimulation and reinforcement are associated with an increase in dopamine release in the nucleus accumbens. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 104:51-56.
- Spanagel R, Herz A, Shippenberg TS (1991b) Modulation of the mesolimbic dopaminergic system by beta-endorphin-(1-27) as assessed by microdialysis. *Eur J Pharmacol* 200:319-324.
- Spanagel R, Herz A, Shippenberg TS (1992) Opposing tonically active endogenous opioid systems modulate the mesolimbic dopaminergic pathway. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 89:2046-2050.
- Stefano GB, Cadet P, Kream RM, Zhu W (2008) The presence of endogenous morphine signaling in animals. *Neurochem Res* 33:1933-1939.
- Stevens KE, Shiotsu G, Stein L (1991) Hippocampal mu-receptors mediate opioid reinforcement in the CA3 region. *Brain Res* 545:8-16.
- Stinus L, Koob GF, Ling N, Bloom FE, Le Moal M (1980) Locomotor activation induced by infusion of endorphins into the ventral tegmental area: evidence for opiate-dopamine interactions. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 77:2323-2327.
- Strange PG (1991) Interesting times for dopamine receptors. *Trends Neurosci* 14:43-45.
- Stromberg MF (2004) The effect of baclofen alone and in combination with naltrexone on ethanol consumption in the rat. *Pharmacol Biochem Behav* 78:743-750.
- Stromberg MF, Meister SC, Volpicelli JR, Ulm RR (1997a) Low dose of morphine and the consumption of a sweetened ethanol solution: differential effects on acquisition and maintenance. *Alcohol* 14:463-468.

Stromberg MF, Meister S, Volpicelli JR, Ulm RR (1997b) Morphine enhances selection of both sucrose and ethanol in a two-bottle test. *Alcohol* 14:55-62.

Stromberg MF, Casale M, Volpicelli L, Volpicelli JR, O'Brien CP (1998a) A comparison of the effects of the opioid antagonists naltrexone, naltrindole, and beta-funaltrexamine on ethanol consumption in the rat. *Alcohol* 15:281-289.

Stromberg MF, Volpicelli JR, O'Brien CP (1998b) Effects of naltrexone administered repeatedly across 30 or 60 days on ethanol consumption using a limited access procedure in the rat. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:2186-2191.

Strother WN, Chernet EJ, Lumeng L, Li TK, McBride WJ (2001) Regional central nervous system densities of delta-opioid receptors in alcohol-preferring P, alcohol-nonpreferring NP, and unselected Wistar rats. *Alcohol* 25:31-38.

Suzuki T, George FR, Meisch RA (1988) Differential establishment and maintenance of oral ethanol reinforced behavior in Lewis and Fischer 344 inbred rat strains. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 245:164-170.

Suzuki T, Tsuji M, Mori T, Ikeda H, Misawa M, Nagase H (1997) Involvement of dopamine-dependent and -independent mechanisms in the rewarding effects mediated by delta opioid receptor subtypes in mice. *Brain Res* 744:327-334.

Svingos AL, Moriwaki A, Wang JB, Uhl GR, Pickel VM (1996) Ultrastructural immunocytochemical localization of mu-opioid receptors in rat nucleus accumbens: extrasynaptic plasmalemmal distribution and association with Leu5-enkephalin. *J Neurosci* 16:4162-4173.

Svingos AL, Moriwaki A, Wang JB, Uhl GR, Pickel VM (1997) mu-Opioid receptors are localized to extrasynaptic plasma membranes of GABAergic neurons and their targets in the rat nucleus accumbens. *J Neurosci* 17:2585-2594.

Swift RM (1995) Effect of naltrexone on human alcohol consumption. *J Clin Psychiatry* 56 Suppl 7:24-29.

Szczepanska R, Harding S, Grupp LA (1996a) Characterization of the decline in alcohol consumption by aminopeptidase inhibition. *Drug Alcohol Depend* 43:133-141.

Szczepanska R, Harding S, Grupp LA (1996b) Effect of bestatin, an aminopeptidase inhibitor, on alcohol intake in alcohol-preferring P rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 20:561-565.

Takemori AE, Portoghese PS (1984) Comparative antagonism by naltrexone and naloxone of mu, kappa, and delta agonists. *Eur J Pharmacol* 104:101-104.

- Tam SW, Liu-Chen LY (1986) Reversible and irreversible binding of beta-funaltrexamine to mu, delta and kappa opioid receptors in guinea pig brain membranes. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 239:351-357.
- Tanda G, Di Chiara G (1998) A dopamine-mu1 opioid link in the rat ventral tegmentum shared by palatable food (Fonzies) and non-psychostimulant drugs of abuse. *Eur J Neurosci* 10:1179-1187.
- Tempel A, Zukin RS (1987) Neuroanatomical patterns of the mu, delta, and kappa opioid receptors of rat brain as determined by quantitative in vitro autoradiography. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 84:4308-4312.
- Terashvili M, Wu HE, Leitermann RJ, Hung KC, Clithero AD, Schwasinger ET, Tseng LF (2004) Differential conditioned place preference responses to endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2 microinjected into the posterior nucleus accumbens shell and ventral tegmental area in the rat. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 309:816-824.
- Terashvili M, Wu HE, Leitermann RJ, Sun HS, Clithero AD, Tseng LF (2005) Differential mechanisms of antianalgesia induced by endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2 in the ventral periaqueductal gray of the rat. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 312:1257-1265.
- Terashvili M, Wu HE, Schwasinger ET, Hung KC, Hong JS, Tseng LF (2008) (+)-Morphine attenuates the (-)-morphine-produced conditioned place preference and the mu-opioid receptor-mediated dopamine increase in the posterior nucleus accumbens of the rat. *Eur J Pharmacol* 587:147-154.
- Terenius L (1973) Stereospecific interaction between narcotic analgesics and a synaptic plasma membrane fraction of rat cerebral cortex. *Acta Pharmacol Toxicol (Copenh)* 32:317-320.
- Thanos PK, Volkow ND, Freimuth P, Umegaki H, Ikari H, Roth G, Ingram DK, Hitzemann R (2001) Overexpression of dopamine D2 receptors reduces alcohol self-administration. *J Neurochem* 78:1094-1103.
- Thompson RC, Mansour A, Akil H, Watson SJ (1993) Cloning and pharmacological characterization of a rat mu opioid receptor. *Neuron* 11:903-913.
- Tidey JW, Monti PM, Rohsenow DJ, Gwaltney CJ, Miranda R, Jr., McGeary JE, MacKillop J, Swift RM, Abrams DB, Shiffman S, Paty JA (2008) Moderators of naltrexone's effects on drinking, urge, and alcohol effects in non-treatment-seeking heavy drinkers in the natural environment. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 32:58-66.

Tien LT, Ho IK, Loh HH, Ma T (2007) Role of mu-opioid receptor in modulation of preproenkephalin mRNA expression and opioid and dopamine receptor binding in methamphetamine-sensitized mice. *J Neurosci Res* 85:673-680.

Tobler PN, Dickinson A, Schultz W (2003) Coding of predicted reward omission by dopamine neurons in a conditioned inhibition paradigm. *J Neurosci* 23:10402-10410.

Tobler PN, Fiorillo CD, Schultz W (2005) Adaptive coding of reward value by dopamine neurons. *Science* 307:1642-1645.

Tooyama I, Abe H, Renda T, Erspamer V, Kimura H (1993) [d-Ala<sup>2</sup>]deltorphin I-like immunoreactivity in the adult rat brain: immunohistochemical localization. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:9635-9639.

Traynor JR, Elliott J (1993) delta-Opioid receptor subtypes and cross-talk with mu-receptors. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 14:84-86.

Trudeau LE, Aragon CM, Amit Z (1991) Involvement of endogenous opioid mechanisms in the interaction between stress and ethanol. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 103:425-429.

Trulson ME, Arasteh K (1985) Morphine increases the activity of midbrain dopamine neurons in vitro. *Eur J Pharmacol* 114:105-109.

Tseng LF (2002) The antinociceptive properties of endomorphin-1 and endomorphin-2 in the mouse. *Jpn J Pharmacol* 89:216-220.

Tuomainen P, Patsenka A, Hyytia P, Grinevich V, Kiianmaa K (2003) Extracellular levels of dopamine in the nucleus accumbens in AA and ANA rats after reverse microdialysis of ethanol into the nucleus accumbens or ventral tegmental area. *Alcohol* 29:117-124.

Uhl GR, Childers S, Pasternak G (1994) An opiate-receptor gene family reunion. *Trends Neurosci* 17:89-93.

Unterwald EM, Tempel A, Koob GF, Zukin RS (1989) Characterization of opioid receptors in rat nucleus accumbens following mesolimbic dopaminergic lesions. *Brain Res* 505:111-118.

Usuda I, Tanaka K, Chiba T (1998) Efferent projections of the nucleus accumbens in the rat with special reference to subdivision of the nucleus: biotinylated dextran amine study. *Brain Res* 797:73-93.

Vaccarino AL, Kastin AJ (2001) Endogenous opiates: 2000. *Peptides* 22:2257-2328.

Van Bockstaele EJ, Pickel VM (1995) GABA-containing neurons in the ventral tegmental area project to the nucleus accumbens in rat brain. *Brain Res* 682:215-221.

van Ree JM, Gerrits MA, Vanderschuren LJ (1999) Opioids, reward and addiction: An encounter of biology, psychology, and medicine. *Pharmacol Rev* 51:341-396.

Van Ree JM, Niesink RJ, Van Wolfswinkel L, Ramsey NF, Kornet MM, Van Furth WR, Vanderschuren LJ, Gerrits MA, Van den Berg CL (2000) Endogenous opioids and reward. *Eur J Pharmacol* 405:89-101.

Vescovi PP, Coiro V, Volpi R, Giannini A, Passeri M (1992) Plasma beta-endorphin, but not met-enkephalin levels are abnormal in chronic alcoholics. *Alcohol Alcohol* 27:471-475.

Vidi PA, Chemel BR, Hu CD, Watts VJ (2008) Ligand-dependent oligomerization of dopamine D(2) and adenosine A(2A) receptors in living neuronal cells. *Mol Pharmacol* 74:544-551.

Vincent SR, Hokfelt T, Christensson I, Terenius L (1982) Dynorphin-immunoreactive neurons in the central nervous system of the rat. *Neurosci Lett* 33:185-190.

Vogt M (1973) Functional aspects of the role of catecholamines in the central nervous system. *Br Med Bull* 29:168-172.

Volpicelli JR (1995) Naltrexone in alcohol dependence. *Lancet* 346:456.

Volpicelli JR, Ulm RR, Hopson N (1991) Alcohol drinking in rats during and following morphine injections. *Alcohol* 8:289-292.

Volpicelli JR, Alterman AI, Hayashida M, O'Brien CP (1992) Naltrexone in the treatment of alcohol dependence. *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 49:876-880.

Volpicelli JR, Clay KL, Watson NT, O'Brien CP (1995) Naltrexone in the treatment of alcoholism: predicting response to naltrexone. *J Clin Psychiatry* 56 Suppl 7:39-44.

Vukojevic V, Ming Y, D'Addario C, Rigler R, Johansson B, Terenius L (2008) Ethanol/naltrexone interactions at the micro-opioid receptor. CLSM/FCS study in live cells. *PLoS ONE* 3:e4008.

Walaas I, Fonnum F (1980) Biochemical evidence for gamma-aminobutyrate containing fibres from the nucleus accumbens to the substantia nigra and ventral tegmental area in the rat. *Neuroscience* 5:63-72.

Walker BM, Ettenberg A (2007) Intracerebroventricular ethanol-induced conditioned place preferences are prevented by fluphenazine infusions into the nucleus accumbens of rats. *Behav Neurosci* 121:401-410.

Walker BM, Koob GF (2008) Pharmacological evidence for a motivational role of kappa-opioid systems in ethanol dependence. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 33:643-652.

Waller MB, McBride WJ, Gatto GJ, Lumeng L, Li TK (1984) Intragastric self-infusion of ethanol by ethanol-preferring and -nonpreferring lines of rats. *Science* 225:78-80.

Walsh MJ, Davis VE, Yamanaka Y (1970) Tetrahydropapaveroline: an alkaloid metabolite of dopamine in vitro. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 174:388-400.

Wamsley JK, Young WS, Kuhar MJ (1980a) Anatomical localization of enkephalin immunoreactive sites in rat forebrain. *Adv Biochem Psychopharmacol* 22:257-270.

Wamsley JK, Young WS, Kuhar MJ (1980b) Immunohistochemical localization of enkephalin in rat forebrain. *Brain Res* 190:153-174.

Wang D, Sun X, Bohn LM, Sadee W (2005) Opioid receptor homo- and heterodimerization in living cells by quantitative bioluminescence resonance energy transfer. *Mol Pharmacol* 67:2173-2184.

Wang JB, Imai Y, Eppler CM, Gregor P, Spivak CE, Uhl GR (1993) mu opiate receptor: cDNA cloning and expression. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:10230-10234.

Wang JB, Johnson PS, Persico AM, Hawkins AL, Griffin CA, Uhl GR (1994) Human mu opiate receptor. cDNA and genomic clones, pharmacologic characterization and chromosomal assignment. *FEBS Lett* 338:217-222.

Ward SJ, Portoghese PS, Takemori AE (1982) Pharmacological characterization in vivo of the novel opiate, beta-funaltrexamine. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 220:494-498.

Ward SJ, Fries DS, Larson DL, Portoghese PS, Takemori AE (1985) Opioid receptor binding characteristics of the non-equilibrium mu antagonist, beta-funaltrexamine (beta-FNA). *Eur J Pharmacol* 107:323-330.



Watson SJ, Khachaturian H, Akil H, Coy DH, Goldstein A (1982a) Comparison of the distribution of dynorphin systems and enkephalin systems in brain. *Science* 218:1134-1136.

Watson SJ, Khachaturian H, Coy D, Taylor L, Akil H (1982b) Dynorphin is located throughout the CNS and is often co-localized with alpha-neo-endorphin. *Life Sci* 31:1773-1776.

Weber E, Barchas JD (1983) Immunohistochemical distribution of dynorphin B in rat brain: relation to dynorphin A and alpha-neo-endorphin systems. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 80:1125-1129.

Wei LN, Law PY, Loh HH (2004) Post-transcriptional regulation of opioid receptors in the nervous system. *Front Biosci* 9:1665-1679.

Weiss F, Porrino LJ (2002) Behavioral neurobiology of alcohol addiction: recent advances and challenges. *J Neurosci* 22:3332-3337.

Weiss F, Mitchiner M, Bloom FE, Koob GF (1990) Free-choice responding for ethanol versus water in alcohol preferring (P) and unselected Wistar rats is differentially modified by naloxone, bromocriptine, and methysergide. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 101:178-186.

Weiss F, Markou A, Lorang MT, Koob GF (1992) Basal extracellular dopamine levels in the nucleus accumbens are decreased during cocaine withdrawal after unlimited-access self-administration. *Brain Res* 593:314-318.

Weiss F, Lorang MT, Bloom FE, Koob GF (1993) Oral alcohol self-administration stimulates dopamine release in the rat nucleus accumbens: genetic and motivational determinants. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 267:250-258.

Weiss F, Parsons LH, Schulteis G, Hyytia P, Lorang MT, Bloom FE, Koob GF (1996) Ethanol self-administration restores withdrawal-associated deficiencies in accumbal dopamine and 5-hydroxytryptamine release in dependent rats. *J Neurosci* 16:3474-3485.

Wells JL, Bartlett JL, Ananthan S, Bilsky EJ (2001) In vivo pharmacological characterization of SoRI 9409, a nonpeptidic opioid mu-agonist/delta-antagonist that produces limited antinociceptive tolerance and attenuates morphine physical dependence. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 297:597-605.

Whim MD, Lloyd PE (1989) Frequency-dependent release of peptide cotransmitters from identified cholinergic motor neurons in *Aplysia*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 86:9034-9038.

Whitten RD, Martin-Schild S, Zadina JE, Albers HE (2001) Endomorphin1-like immunoreactivity in the limbic system of Syrian hamsters (*Mesocricetus auratus*). *Brain Res Bull* 56:563-567.

Wild KD, Reid LD (1990) Modulation of ethanol-intake by morphine: evidence for a central site of action. *Life Sci* 47:PL49-54.

Williams SH (2005) Medications for treating alcohol dependence. *Am Fam Physician* 72:1775-1780.

Williams KL, Woods JH (1998) Oral ethanol-reinforced responding in rhesus monkeys: effects of opioid antagonists selective for the mu-, kappa-, or delta-receptor. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:1634-1639.

Williams KL, Woods JH (1999) Naltrexone reduces ethanol- and/or water-reinforced responding in rhesus monkeys: effect depends upon ethanol concentration. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 23:1462-1467.

Williams KL, Winger G, Pakarinen ED, Woods JH (1998) Naltrexone reduces ethanol- and sucrose-reinforced responding in rhesus monkeys. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 139:53-61.

Williams KL, Kane EC, Woods JH (2001) Interaction of morphine and naltrexone on oral ethanol self-administration in rhesus monkeys. *Behav Pharmacol* 12:325-333.

Wise RA (1978) Catecholamine theories of reward: a critical review. *Brain Res* 152:215-247.

Wise RA (2004) Dopamine, learning and motivation. *Nat Rev Neurosci* 5:483-494.

Wise RA, Bozarth MA (1985) Brain mechanisms of drug reward and euphoria. *Psychiatr Med* 3:445-460.

Wise RA, Bozarth MA (1987) A psychomotor stimulant theory of addiction. *Psychol Rev* 94:469-492.

Wollemann M, Benyhe S, Simon J (1993) The kappa-opioid receptor: evidence for the different subtypes. *Life Sci* 52:599-611.

Wolozin BL, Pasternak GW (1981) Classification of multiple morphine and enkephalin binding sites in the central nervous system. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 78:6181-6185.

Wood PL, Rao TS (1991) Morphine stimulation of mesolimbic and mesocortical but not nigrostriatal dopamine release in the rat as reflected by changes in 3-methoxytyramine levels. *Neuropharmacology* 30:399-401.

Wozniak KM, Pert A, Linnoila M (1990) Antagonism of 5-HT<sub>3</sub> receptors attenuates the effects of ethanol on extracellular dopamine. *Eur J Pharmacol* 187:287-289.

Wozniak KM, Pert A, Mele A, Linnoila M (1991) Focal application of alcohols elevates extracellular dopamine in rat brain: a microdialysis study. *Brain Res* 540:31-40.

Wu HE, Sun HS, Darpolar M, Leitemann RJ, Kampine JP, Tseng LF (2003) Dynorphinergic mechanism mediating endomorphin-2-induced antianalgesia in the mouse spinal cord. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 307:1135-1141.

Xiao C, Ye JH (2008) Ethanol dually modulates GABAergic synaptic transmission onto dopaminergic neurons in ventral tegmental area: role of mu-opioid receptors. *Neuroscience* 153:240-248.

Yamanaka Y, Walsh MJ, Davis VE (1970) Salsolinol, an alkaloid derivative of dopamine formed in vitro during alcohol metabolism. *Nature* 227:1143-1144.

Yasuda K, Raynor K, Kong H, Breder CD, Takeda J, Reisine T, Bell GI (1993) Cloning and functional comparison of kappa and delta opioid receptors from mouse brain. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:6736-6740.

Yasuda K, Espinosa R, Takeda J, Le Beau MM, Bell GI (1994) Localization of the kappa opioid receptor gene to human chromosome band 8q11.2. *Genomics* 19:596-597.

Yim HJ, Gonzales RA (2000) Ethanol-induced increases in dopamine extracellular concentration in rat nucleus accumbens are accounted for by increased release and not uptake inhibition. *Alcohol* 22:107-115.

Yim HJ, Schallert T, Randall PK, Gonzales RA (1998) Comparison of local and systemic ethanol effects on extracellular dopamine concentration in rat nucleus accumbens by microdialysis. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 22:367-374.

Yoshida Y, Koide S, Hirose N, Takada K, Tomiyama K, Koshikawa N, Cools AR (1999) Fentanyl increases dopamine release in rat nucleus accumbens: involvement of mesolimbic mu- and delta-2-opioid receptors. *Neuroscience* 92:1357-1365.

Yoshimoto K, McBride W, Lumeng L, Li T (1991) Alcohol stimulates the release of dopamine and serotonin in the nucleus accumbens. *Alcohol* 9:17-22.

Yoshimoto K, McBride WJ, Lumeng L, Li TK (1992a) Ethanol enhances the release of dopamine and serotonin in the nucleus accumbens of HAD and LAD lines of rats. *Alcohol Clin Exp Res* 16:781-785.

Yoshimoto K, McBride WJ, Lumeng L, Li TK (1992b) Alcohol stimulates the release of dopamine and serotonin in the nucleus accumbens. *Alcohol* 9:17-22.

Zadina JE, Hackler L, Ge LJ, Kastin AJ (1997) A potent and selective endogenous agonist for the mu-opiate receptor. *Nature* 386:499-502.

Zadina JE, Martin-Schild S, Gerall AA, Kastin AJ, Hackler L, Ge LJ, Zhang X (1999) Endomorphins: novel endogenous mu-opiate receptor agonists in regions of high mu-opiate receptor density. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 897:136-144.

Zahm DS (1999) Functional-anatomical implications of the nucleus accumbens core and shell subterritories. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* 877:113-128.

Zahm DS, Heimer L (1993) Specificity in the efferent projections of the nucleus accumbens in the rat: comparison of the rostral pole projection patterns with those of the core and shell. *J Comp Neurol* 327:220-232.

Zahm DS, Jensen SL, Williams ES, Martin JR (1999) Direct comparison of projections from the central amygdaloid region and nucleus accumbens shell. *Eur J Neurosci* 11:1119-1126.

Zahm DS, Williams EA, Latimer MP, Winn P (2001) Ventral mesopontine projections of the caudomedial shell of the nucleus accumbens and extended amygdala in the rat: double dissociation by organization and development. *J Comp Neurol* 436:111-125.

Zangen A, Shalev U (2003) Nucleus accumbens beta-endorphin levels are not elevated by brain stimulation reward but do increase with extinction. *Eur J Neurosci* 17:1067-1072.

Zhang J, Xu TX, Hallett PJ, Watanabe M, Grant SG, Isacson O, Yao WD (2009) PSD-95 uncouples dopamine-glutamate interaction in the D1/PSD-95/NMDA receptor complex. *J Neurosci* 29:2948-2960.

Zhang M, Kelley AE (2002) Intake of saccharin, salt, and ethanol solutions is increased by infusion of a mu opioid agonist into the nucleus accumbens. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 159:415-423.

Zhang S, Tong Y, Tian M, Dehaven RN, Cortesburgos L, Mansson E, Simonin F, Kieffer B, Yu L (1998) Dynorphin A as a potential endogenous ligand for four members of the opioid receptor gene family. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 286:136-141.

Zhou L, Furuta T, Kaneko T (2003) Chemical organization of projection neurons in the rat accumbens nucleus and olfactory tubercle. *Neuroscience* 120:783-798.

Zhu W, Mantione KJ, Shen L, Cadet P, Esch T, Goumon Y, Bianchi E, Sonetti D, Stefano GB (2005) Tyrosine and tyramine increase endogenous ganglionic morphine and dopamine levels in vitro and in vivo: cyp2d6 and tyrosine hydroxylase modulation demonstrates a dopamine coupling. *Med Sci Monit* 11:BR397-404.

## **Vita**

Martin Olufemi Job was born in Ibadan, Oyo State, Nigeria on July 15, 1977. His parents are Dr. Titus Abiola Job and Mrs. Yeside Oluwatoyosi Job. He received a Bachelor of Pharmacy (B. Pharm.) degree (with distinction) from the Obafemi Awolowo University, Ile-Ife, Osun State, Nigeria in August, 2001. He joined the laboratory of Dr. Rueben Gonzales at the University of Texas at Austin as a graduate student in August 2003. In 2003, he was awarded a College of Pharmacy University Fellowship. In 2004, he was supported by a University of Texas, NIAAA Institutional Research Training Grant, and was also awarded the Bruce Jones Fellowship from the Waggoner Center for Alcohol and Addiction Research at the University of Texas. He was awarded a National Research Service Award, (NIH/ NIAAA: AA016741) from January 2007 to December 2008. In 2007, he was awarded the David Bruton Jr. Fellowship. He has been involved in the publication of 3 papers focused on research on alcohol addiction in peer reviewed journals. He has accepted a post-doctoral position with Dr. Michael Kuhar at the Yerkes National Primate Center at Emory University, Atlanta, Georgia.

Permanent address: PHAR/PHARMACOLOGY, 1 University Station, A1915, Austin, TX, 78712

This dissertation was typed by Martin Olufemi Job